

Gc
942.2301
Ar22
v.34
1302301

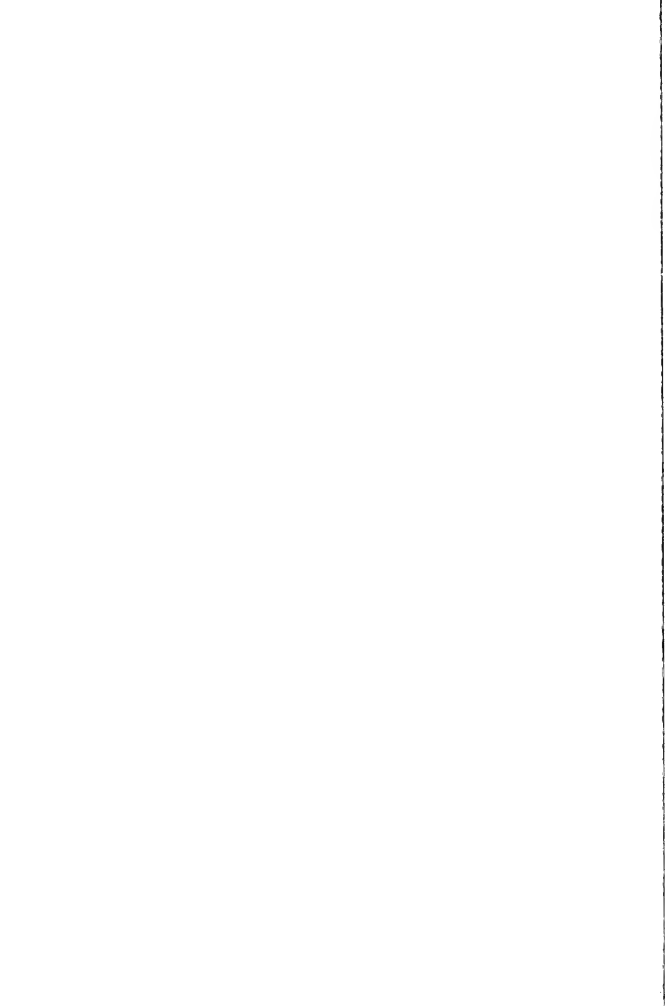
M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 00668 6577



Archæologia Cantiana.

“ANTIQUITATES SEU HISTORIARUM RELIQUÆ SUNT TANQUAM TABULÆ NAUFRAGII; CUM, DEFICIENTE ET FERE SUBMERSA RERUM MEMORIA, NIHILOMINUS HOMINES INDUSTRII ET SAGACES, PERTINACI QUADAM ET SCRUPULOSA DILIGENTIA, EX GENEALOGIIS, FASTIS, TITULIS, MONUMENTIS, NUMISMATIBUS, NOMINIBUS PROPRIIS ET STYLIS, VERBORUM ETYMOLOGIIS, PROVERBIS, TRADITIONIBUS, ARCHIVIS, ET INSTRUMENTIS, TAM PUBLICIS QUAM PRIVATIS, HISTORIARUM FRAGMENTIS, LIBRORUM NEUTIQUE HISTORICORUM LOCIS DISPERSIS,—EX HIS, INQUAM, OMNIBUS VEL ALIQUIBUS, NONNULLA A TEMPORIS DILUVIO ERIPIUNT ET CONSERVANT. RES SANE OPEROSA, SED MORTALIBUS GRATA ET CUM REVERENTIA QUADAM CONJUNCTA.”

“ANTIQUITIES, OR REMNANTS OF HISTORY, ARE, AS WAS SAID, TANQUAM TABULÆ NAUFRAGII; WHEN INDUSTRIOUS PERSONS, BY AN EXACT AND SCRUPULOUS DILIGENCE AND OBSERVATION, OUT OF MONUMENTS, NAMES, WORDS, PROVERBS, TRADITIONS, PRIVATE RECORDS AND EVIDENCES, FRAGMENTS OF STORIES, PASSAGES OF BOOKS THAT CONCERN NOT STORY, AND THE LIKE, DO SAVE AND RECOVER SOMEWHAT FROM THE DELUGE OF TIME.”—*Advancement of Learning*, ii.

Archæologia Cantiana:

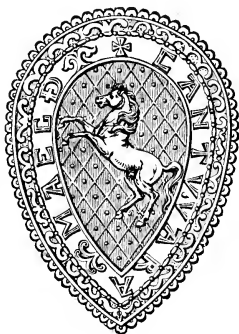
BIND EN

BEING

TRANSACTIONS

OF THE

KENT ARCHÆOLOGICAL SOCIETY.



VOLUME XXXIV.

London :

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY

BY

MITCHELL HUGHES & CLARKE, 11 & 13 BREAM'S BUILDINGS,
CHANCERY LANE, E.C. 4.

1920,

The Council of the Kent Archæological Society is not answerable for any opinions put forward in this Work. Each Contributor is alone responsible for his own remarks.

CONTENTS.

1302301

	PAGE
List of Officers, Societies in Union, x—xii; Rules and Honorary Members, xiii—xv; List of Members, xvi—xxix	
Abstract of Proceedings, 1918	xxx—xxxii
Cash Accounts for 1918	xxxiv—xxxix
1. CHURCHWARDENS' ACCOUNTS OF THE PARISH OF ST. ANDREW, CANTERBURY, 1485 to 1625. By <i>Charles Cotton, F.R.C.P.E., M.R.C.S. Eng.</i> :—	
PART III., 1524—1557.....	1
2. ASH WILLS. By <i>Arthur Hussey</i>	47
3. THE LEPERS' HOSPITAL AT SWAINESTREY. By <i>Ralph Griffin, F.S.A.</i>	63
4. THE GREY FRIARS OF CANTERBURY. By <i>A. G. Little M.A., F.R.Hist.S.</i>	79
5. DOVER DOCUMENTS.....	93
6. ARDEN OF FEVERSHAM. By <i>Lionel Cust, C.V.O., Litt.D., F.S.A.</i>	101
APPENDIX I.—Text of the Indenture of 3 August 1545	127
APPENDIX II.—Topographical Note by the <i>Editor</i>	130
,, ,, Note contributed by <i>C. H. Drake</i>	137
7. ST. AUSTIN'S ABBEY, CANTERBURY. ABBOT ROGER II. (1252—1272). By the <i>Rev. R. U. Potts, M.A.</i>	139

	PAGE
8. IN MEMORIAM. SIR WILLIAM ST. JOHN HOPE	149
9. RESEARCHES AND DISCOVERIES IN KENT, 1915—1919...	153
10. REVIEW,—“A Saunter through Kent with Pen and Pencil,” vol. xiii. By <i>Charles Igglesden</i>	163
GENERAL INDEX	165

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	PAGE
Plan adapted from Edward Jacob's History of Faversham, 1770	105
Murder of Thomas Arden on 15th February 1550	115
Plate I.	
Facsimile of the Indenture, dated 3rd August 1545, with the autograph signature of Thomas Ardern..... <i>facing</i>	126
Signature of Thomas Ardern.....	129
Plate II.	
Faversham. Outer Gateway of the Abbey, from the north.	
Inner and outer Gateways of the Abbey, from the north-west	<i>facing</i> 130
Plate III.	
Faversham. Inner Gateway of the Abbey, from the south.	
South-east corner of the Oratory in the Guest- house.....	<i>facing</i> 131
Faversham. Guest Hall of the Abbey.	
Longitudinal Section with Plan.....	132
Transverse Section with details	133
Plate IV.	
Faversham. Specimen of panelling removed from the Abbey Guest Hall	<i>facing</i> 134
Faversham. Stone Fireplace, from the Abbey Guest-house, now at Dorney Court, Bucks.....	135
Faversham. Carved Panels formerly in the Abbey Guest- house	136
Plate V.	
Canterbury, St. Austin's Abbey. Tomb of Abbot Roger II.	<i>facing</i> 139

Plate VI.

PAGE

- Canterbury, St. Austin's Abbey. Ring, specimen of woven lace from vestments, and the name plate from the grave of Abbot Roger II. *facing* 140

Plate VII.

- Dover. Profile and full-face views of a Sculptured Stone Head, Roman work, found built into an old wall at Messrs. Dickenson's in Queen Street *facing* 156

Kent Archæological Society.



OFFICERS, RULES, AND MEMBERS.

DECEMBER, 1919.

Kent Archæological Society.

President.

THE LORD NORTHBOURNE, F.S.A.

Vice-Presidents.

THE EARL AMHERST.

THE EARL BEAUCHAMP.

THE MARQUESS CAMDEN.

THE EARL OF DARNLEY.

THE EARL OF RADNOR.

THE EARL OF ROMNEY.

THE EARL STANHOPE.

THE LORD CURZON OF KEDLESTON.

THE LORD BRABOURNE.

THE LORD HARRIS, G.C.M.G.

THE LORD HOTHFIELD.

THE LORD SACKVILLE.

THE LORD WEARDALE.

THE ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.

THE LORD BISHOP OF ROCHESTER.

THE LORD BISHOP OF DOVER.

SIR H. B. COHEN, BART.

SIR DAVID LIONEL SALOMONS, BART.

AUGUSTUS A. ARNOLD, ESQ., F.S.A.

COLONEL CORNWALLIS.

MAJOR G. L. COURTHOPE, M.P.

THE REV. T. S. FRAMPTON, M.A., F.S.A.

REV. CANON G. M. LIVETT, F.S.A.

GEORGE MARSHAM, ESQ.

THE REV. C. EVELEIGH WOODRUFF, M.A.

Honorary Editor.

AYMER VALLANCE, ESQ.

Honorary Secretary.

RICHARD COOKE, ESQ., *The Croft, Detling, Maidstone.*

Honorary Financial Secretary.

THE REV. WATERMAN GARDNER-WATERMAN, M.A., *Loose, Maidstone.*

Honorary Treasurer.

C. W. POWELL, ESQ., D.L., J.P., *Speldhurst, Tunbridge Wells.*

(ALL THESE GENTLEMEN ARE EX-OFFICIO MEMBERS OF THE COUNCIL.)

Elected Members of the Council.

W. BRUCE BANNERMAN, ESQ., F.S.A.	<i>Croydon.</i>
L. M. BIDEN, ESQ.	<i>Bromley.</i>
H. MAPLETON CHAPMAN, ESQ.	<i>Canterbury.</i>
JOHN CHURCHILL, ESQ.	<i>Shortlands.</i>
F. W. COCK, ESQ., M.D., F.S.A.	<i>London.</i>
T. COLYER-FERGUSON, ESQ., M.A., F.S.A.	<i>Gravesend.</i>
SIR WM. MARTIN CONWAY, M.P., F.S.A.	<i>Allington Castle.</i>
CHARLES COTTON, ESQ., F.R.C.P.	<i>Canterbury.</i>
A. RANDALL DAVIS, ESQ., M.R.C.S.	<i>Hythe.</i>
F. H. DAY, ESQ.	<i>Rochester.</i>
ARTHUR FINN, ESQ.	<i>Lydd.</i>
RALPH GRIFFIN, ESQ., F.S.A.	<i>London.</i>
HON. HENRY HANNEN	<i>West Farleigh.</i>
ARTHUR HUSSEY, ESQ.	<i>Wingham.</i>
CAPT. H. W. KNOCKER	<i>Sevenoaks.</i>
HERBERT MONCKTON, ESQ.	<i>Maidstone.</i>
C. W. MORLAND, ESQ.	<i>Lamberhurst.</i>
H. WESTERN PLUMPTRE, ESQ.	<i>Nonington.</i>
REV. R. U. POTTS, M.A.	<i>Canterbury.</i>
MAJOR P. H. G. POWELL-COTTON	<i>Birchington.</i>
C. STOKES, ESQ.	<i>Ashford.</i>
AYMER VALLANCE, ESQ.	<i>Crawley.</i>
REV. C. H. WILKIE, M.A.	<i>Canterbury.</i>
GERALD WOODS WOLLASTON, ESQ., M.V.O.	<i>London.</i>

Trustees.

THE LORD NORTHBOURNE, F.S.A., D.L.
H. MAPLETON CHAPMAN, ESQ.
HERBERT MONCKTON, ESQ.
C. W. POWELL, ESQ., D.L., J.P.

Hon. Auditors.

W. C. STUNT, ESQ.
C. H. DRAKE, ESQ.

Accountants.

MESSRS. W. J. KING AND SON, *Gravesend.*

Hon. Librarian.

REV. C. EVELEIGH WOODRUFF, M.A.

Curator.

H. ELGAR, ESQ.

Hon. Photographer.

E. C. YOUENS, ESQ.

Collector.

A. J. LANCASTER, 13 *Oaten Hill, Canterbury.*

Bankers.

NATIONAL PROVINCIAL AND UNION BANK OF ENGLAND, *Maidstone.*

SOCIETIES IN UNION.

For Interchange of Publications, etc.

- The Society of Antiquaries, *Burlington House, Piccadilly, W.*
 The Royal Archæological Institute of Great Britain, 19 *Bloomsbury Square, W.C.*
 The British Archæological Association, 15 *Paternoster Row, E.C.*
 The Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, *Queen Street, Edinburgh.*
 The Architectural Museum, 18 *Tufton Street, Westminster, S.W.*
 The Royal Numismatic Society, 22 *Russell Square, W.C. 1.*
 The London and Middlesex Archæological Society, *The Bishopsgate Institute, Bishopsgate Street, E.C.*
 The Historic Society of Cheshire and Lancashire (*Hon. Librarian, R. Threfall Bailey, Esq.*), 51 *Grove Street, Liverpool.*
 The Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland (*Hon. Gen. Secretaries, 6 St. Stephen's Green, Dublin.*)
 The Associated Architectural Societies for the County of Lincoln (*The Public Library, Lincoln.*)
 The Norfolk and Norwich Archæological Society, *Norwich.*
 The Suffolk Institute of Archæology, *Moyes Hall Museum, Bury St. Edmunds (Rev. A. W. Darwin, M.A., Hon. Sec.).*
 The Surrey Archæological Society, *Castle Arch, Guildford.*
 The Sussex Archæological Society, *Barbican House, Lewes.*
 The Wiltshire Archæological and Natural History Society, *Museum, Devizes.*
 The Somersetshire Archæological and Natural History Society, *Museum, Taunton.*
 The Bristol and Gloucestershire Archæological Society (*Public Library, East Gate, Gloucester.*)
 The Cambridge Antiquarian Society (*Frank James Allen, Esq., M.D. (St. John's College, Camb.), 8 Halifax Road, Cambridge.*)
 The Derbyshire Archæological Society (*P. H. Currey, Esq., 3 Market Place, Derby.*)
 The Powysland Club (*T. Simpson Jones, Esq., Gungrog Hall, Welshpool.*)
 The Cumberland and Westmoreland Archæological Society (*W. G. Collingwood, Esq., Lanehead, Coniston, Lancashire.*)
 The Leicestershire Archæological Society (*Major Freer, V.D., F.S.A., 10 New Street, Leicester.*)
 The Society of Antiquaries of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, *The Library, The Castle, Newcastle-upon-Tyne (R. Blair, Esq.).*
 The Shropshire Archæological Society (*The Librarian, Free Public Library and Museum, Shrewsbury.*)
 Société Archéologique de Dunkerque.
 R. Societa Romana di Storia Patria, *Biblioteca Vallicelliana, Roma.*
 National Historical Museum, *Stockholm (Dr. Anton Blomberg).*
 East Herts Archæological Society (*R. T. Andrews, Esq., Hon. Treasurer, 18 Bull Plain, Hertford.*)
 The Thoresby Society, 10 *Park Street, Leeds.*
 The Essex Archæological Society (*A. G. Wright, Esq., Colchester Castle, Essex.*)
 The British School at Rome, *Palazzo Odescalchi, Rome.*
 The Library of Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts, U.S.A. (*Messrs. E. G. Allen and Co., Ltd., 14 Grape Street, Shaftsbury Avenue, W.C.*)
 Athenæum Subject List to Periodicals, *Carton Hall, Westminster, S.W. 1.*

Rules of the Kent Archaeological Society.

1. The Society shall consist of Ordinary Members and Honorary Members.

2. The funds, securities, and property of the Society shall be held in Trust for the Members by four Trustees, who shall be Members. Any vacancies shall be filled at the next Annual Meeting. The affairs of the Society shall be conducted by a Council consisting of the President of the Society, the Vice-Presidents, the Honorary Treasurer, the Honorary Secretary, Honorary Librarian, the Honorary Financial Secretary, the Honorary Editors, and twenty-four Members elected out of the general body of the Subscribers : one-fourth of the latter shall go out annually in rotation, but shall nevertheless be re-eligible ; and such retiring and the new election shall take place at the Annual General Meeting : but any intermediate vacancy, by death or retirement, among the elected Council, shall be filled up either at the General Meeting or at the next Council Meeting, whichever shall first happen, and the Member so appointed shall hold office so long as he in whose place he shall be appointed would have held office. Five Members of the Council to constitute a quorum.

3. The Council shall meet to transact the business of the Society on the second Thursday in the month of March in Maidstone, in the month of June in London, in the month of September in Rochester, and on some day in the month of December in Canterbury, and at any other time that the Honorary Secretary may deem it expedient to call them together. But the Council shall have power, if it shall deem it advisable, at the instance of the President, to hold its Meetings at other places within the county ; and to alter the days of Meeting, or to omit a Quarterly Meeting if it shall be found convenient.

4. The Council shall appoint one of their Members to be the Hon. Financial Secretary. His duty shall be to keep an account of all Subscriptions and other Receipts and Payments for the Society, and on the 31st December in every year to prepare the Balance Sheet for the past year, and, after it has been approved by the Auditors, to lay it before the next Quarterly Meeting of the Council, accompanied by a Statement of all Subscriptions, etc., in arrear and due to the Society, and of all moneys due from them. And the Council are further empowered, at any time when they think it desirable, to employ and pay a Chartered Accountant to assist the Hon. Financial Secretary in making out such Balance Sheets and Account.

5. At every Meeting of the Society or Council, the President, or, in his absence, the Chairman, shall have a casting vote, independently of his vote as a Member.

6. A General Meeting of the Society shall be held annually, in July, August, or September, at some place rendered interesting by its antiquities or historical associations, in the eastern and western divisions of the county alternately, unless the Council, for some cause to be by them assigned, agree to vary this arrangement ; the day and place of meeting to be appointed by the Council, who shall have the power, at the instance of the President, to elect some Member of the Society connected with the district in which the meeting shall be held, to act as Chairman of such

Meeting. At the said General Meeting, antiquities shall be exhibited, and papers read on subjects of archæological interest. The accounts of the Society, having been previously allowed by the Auditors, shall be presented; the Council, through the Secretary, shall make a Report on the state of the Society; and the Auditors and the six new Members of the Council for the ensuing year shall be elected.

7. The Annual General Meeting shall have power to make such alterations in the Rules as the majority of Members present may approve: provided that notice of any contemplated alterations be given, in writing, to the Honorary Secretary, before June the 1st in the then current year, to be laid by him before the Council at their next Meeting; provided, also, that the said contemplated alterations be specifically set out in the notices summoning the Meeting, at least one month before the day appointed for it.

8. A Special General Meeting may be summoned, on the written requisition of seven Members, or of the President, or two Vice-Presidents, which must specify the subject intended to be brought forward at such Meeting; and such subject alone can then be considered.

9. Candidates for admission must be proposed by one Member of the Society, and seconded by another, and be balloted for, if required, at any Meeting of the Council, or at a General Meeting, one black ball in five to exclude.

10. Each Ordinary Member shall pay an Annual Subscription of Ten Shillings, due in advance on the 1st of January in each year; or £10 may at any time be paid in lieu of future subscriptions, as a composition for life, provided that arrears (if any) of Annual Subscriptions are paid up. Any Ordinary Member shall pay, on election, an entrance fee of Ten Shillings, in addition to his Subscription, whether Annual or Life. Every Member shall be entitled to a copy of the Society's Transactions; but none will be issued to any Member whose Subscription is in arrear. The Council shall remove from the List of Subscribers the name of any Member whose Subscription is two years in arrear, if it be certified to them that a written application for payment has been made by the Financial Secretary and not attended to within a month from the time of application; but the Council may reinstate the said Member upon sufficient reason being shewn and upon payment of all Subscriptions due. Any Member intending to withdraw his name from the Society shall give notice, in writing, to the Hon. Secretary of his intention to do so, on or before the 1st of January in any year, otherwise he shall be liable for the current year's Subscription. Institutions are only admitted to become Ordinary Members.

11. All Subscriptions and Donations are to be paid to the Bankers of the Society, to the Hon. Treasurer, to the Honorary Secretary, to the Honorary Financial Secretary, or to the Collector.

12. All Life Compositions shall be vested in Government Securities, in the names of the Trustees. The interest only of such funds to be used for the ordinary purposes of the Society.

13. No cheque shall be drawn **except** by order of the Council, and

every cheque shall be signed by two Members of the Council and the Honorary Financial Secretary.

14. The President, Secretaries, Editors, and Treasurer, on any vacancy, shall be elected by a General Meeting of the Subscribers.

15. Members of either House of Parliament, who are landed proprietors of the county or residents therein, shall, on becoming Members of the Society, be placed on the list of Vice-Presidents, and with them such other persons as the Society may elect to that office.

16. The Council shall have power to elect, without ballot, on the nomination of two Members, any lady who may be desirous of becoming a Member of the Society.

17. The Council shall have power to appoint as Honorary Member any person likely to promote the interests of the Society. Such Honorary Member not to pay any subscription, and not to have the right of voting at any Meetings of the Society; but to have all the other privileges of Members.

18. The Council shall have power to appoint any Member Honorary Local Secretary for the town or district wherein he may reside, in order to facilitate the collection of accurate information as to objects and discoveries of local interest, and may at any time cancel such appointment.

19. Meetings for the purpose of reading papers, the exhibition of antiquities, or the discussion of subjects connected therewith, shall be held at such times and places as the Council may appoint.

20. The Society shall avoid all subjects of religious or political controversy.

21. The Secretary shall keep a record of the proceedings of the Society, to be communicated to the Members at the General Meetings.

HONORARY MEMBERS.

The BRITISH MUSEUM, *Great Russell Street, W.C.*

GEORGE PAYNE, ESQ., F.L.S., F.S.A., *The Precinct, Rochester.*

MEMBERS.

CORRECTED TO DECEMBER 1919.

The number before a name is that of the District in which the Member resides [See previous Volumes for detailed list of Districts.]

The * denotes a Life Compounder.

It is requested that errors and omissions be notified forthwith to R. COOKE, Esq., *Hon. Sec.*, Detling, Maidstone.

Subscriptions should be paid to A. J. LANCASTER, 13 Oaten Hill, Canterbury, or by Banker's Order.

-
- 25 *Acworth, Rev. R. William Harrison, Twyford Vicarage, Berks.
 4 Aitken, C. H., Esq., Vernon Grange, Canterbury.
 Aitken, Mrs., Vernon Grange, Canterbury.
 6 Aldridge, H. E., Esq., 40 Gt. Queen Street, Dartford.
 13 Allchin, J. H., Esq., The Museum, Maidstone.
 20 Allchin, Lady, Nut Tree Hall, Plaxtole, Sevenoaks, and 51 South Street, Mayfair, w.
 Allen, Rowland, Esq., J.P., Camden Hill, Sissinghurst, Cranbrook.
 25 Allwork, F. C., Esq., 157 Widmore Road, Bromley.
 20 Amherst, The Right Hon. Earl, Montreal, Sevenoaks.
 13 Arkcoll, John, Esq., Foley House, Maidstone.
 11 Arnold, Augustus A., Esq., F.S.A., Cobhambury, Gravesend.
 11 Arnold, Bernard, Esq., F.L.S., Milton Hall, Gravesend.
 1 *Ashley-Dodd, Mrs., Godinton, Ashford.
 *Ashton-Gwatkin, Rev. W. H. F., M.A.
 25 Athenæum Club, The, 107 Pall Mall, s.w.
 20 Athill, Charles H., Esq., M.V.O., F.S.A., Clarenceux King of Arms, College of Arms, Queen Victoria Street, E.C., and Sevenoak.
 Avery, J., Esq., 63 Windsor Road, Forest Gate, E.7.
- 25 *Badcock, F. W., Esq., 1 Portland Court, w. 1.
 20 Baird, Robert George, Esq., Holmleigh, Granville Road, Sevenoaks
 Baker, Rev. F. V., Vicarage, John Street, Bedford Row, w.c. 1.
 25 *Baumerman, W. Bruce, Esq., F.S.A., 4 The Waldrons, Croydon.
 Barham, Colonel, Hole Park, Rolvenden.
 Barnes, W. J., Esq., Hughenden, Maison Dieu Road, Dover.
 25 *Barrett, F. A., Esq., 1 Raymond's Buildings, Gray's Inn, w.c.
 2 Barrett, Miss, Westcroft, South Road, Forest Hill, s.e.

- 2 Bartleet, H. Stuart, Esq., Severndroog, Shooters' Hill, S.E.
 13 Barton, Arthur, Esq., Sunny Croft, Holland Road, Maidstone.
 25 *Bartram, Rev. Canon H., M.A.
 25 *Baxter, Wynne E., Esq., J.P., D.L., 170 Church Street, Stoke Newington, N.
 6 Beadle, John C., Esq., Bourne Cottage, Bexley, Kent.
 5b *Beale, G. F. Tracy, Esq., J.P., Finchdon Manor, Tenterden, Kent.
 25 *Bean, A. W. T., Esq., 52 Porchester Terrace, Hyde Park, W.
 25 Beardmore, Rev. H. L., M.A., 21 Park Road, Bexhill-on-Sea.
 25 Beauchamp, The Right Hon. The Earl, K.G., K.C.M.G., Madresfield, Malvern.
 Beck, A. C., Esq., 25 Birch Grove, Acton, W. 3.
 25 Beck, Rev. Canon E. Josselyn, M.A., 4 Scroope Terrace, Cambridge.
 Beetlestone, Chas. J., Esq., 21 Beauval Road, East Dulwich, S.E. 22.
 25 Belcher, H. Taswell, Esq., Trefloyne, Sandringham Road, Parkstone, Dorset.
 13 Bensted, Hubert, Esq., Woodstow, Bearsted, Maidstone.
 13 Bensted, W. H., Esq., Longfield, Maidstone.
 25 Bergh, Rev. F. R., The Convent, Carshalton, Surrey.
 16 Bevan, Rev. R. F., M.A., St. Lawrence Vicarage, Ramsgate.
 3 Biden, L. M., Esq., 20 Bucklersbury, London, E.C. 4.
 25 Birmingham Public Libraries (Mr. A. Capel Shaw, Librarian), Ratcliff Place, Birmingham.
 14 Blest, W. W., Esq., Broomscroft, Watlingbury, Maidstone.
 11 Bligh, The Honourable Arthur, Cobham Hall, Gravesend.
 25 Board of Education, South Kensington, S.W. (Director and Secretary, Victoria and Albert Museum).
 25 Bodleian Library, The, Oxford.
 5b Body, W., Esq., Tenterden, Kent.
 25 Bonner, A., Esq., F.S.A., 23 Streathbourne Road, Upper Tooting, S.W. 17.
 25 *Borrowman, J., Esq., A.R.I.B.A., 14 Sergeant's Inn, Fleet Street, E.C. 4.
 14 Borton, Lieut.-Col. A. C., Cheveney, Yalding, Maidstone.
 24 Bosanquet, Chas. R., Esq., Woodsgate, Pembury, Tunbridge Wells.
 25 Boston Public Library, Mass., U.S.A. (per B. Quaritch, 11 Grafton Street, New Bond Street, W.)
 16 Boulter, H. E., Esq., Effingham House, Ramsgate.
 Bourne, W. H., Esq., Woodchurch, Ashford.
 20 *Bowker, A. F., Esq., F.R.G.S., F.G.S., F.R.M.S., Whitehill, Wrotham, Kent.
 20 Bowles, Charles W., Esq., L.R.I.B.A., 9 Staple Inn, Holborn Bars, E.C., and Sevenoaks.
 25 *Boys, Rev. H. J., M.A., 124 Unthank Road, Norwich.
 Brabourne, The Right Hon. Lord, Mersham le Hatch, Ashford.
 24 Brampton, F. J., Esq., 25 Culverden Park Road, Tunbridge Wells.
 21 Bramston, Rev. William, M.A., Vicar of Minster, Sheerness.
 Bremner, Dr., Old Castle House, Canterbury.
 13 Brencley Trustees, The Museum, Maidstone.
 13 Bridge, John William, Esq., 6 Brewer Street, Maidstone.
 25 Brighton Free Library (Henry D. Roberts, Chief Curator), Church Street, Brighton.
 14 *Brocklebank, Thomas, Esq., Watlingbury Place, Maidstone.
 Bromley, Dr. F. E., Hatherley House, Central Park Road, East Ham, E. 6.
 25 Brooke, Edward, Esq., Ufford Park, Woodbridge, Suffolk.
 15 Brunton, Dr. W. B., St. John's, Birchington.
 5a Butt-Gow, Phillip, Esq., J.P., Little Fowlers, Hawkhurst, Kent.
 23 Buxton, A. F., Esq., Fairhill, Tonbridge.
 Cairns, J. J., Esq., Horton Priory, Hythe, Kent.
 24 Camden, The Most Noble the Marquess, Bayham Abbey, Tunbridge Wells.

- 56 Campbell, Major E. Kenneth, Wittersham, Peasmarsh, Kent.
- 3 Campion, C. A. B., Esq., Leitrim, Shortlands, Kent.
- 25 Canterbury, His Grace The Archbishop of, Lambeth Palace, Lambeth.
- 4 Canterbury Cathedral, Library of the Dean and Chapter.
- 4 Canterbury Municipal Library, The Royal Museum, Canterbury.
- Canterbury, Venble. Archdeacon of, The Precincts, Canterbury.
- 20 Carnell, John Frederick, Esq., Suffolk House, Sevenoaks.
- 3 Carroll, Rev. W. A., Bickley Vicarage, Kent.
- 20 Cartwright, Sidney, Esq., Royal Oak Hotel, Sevenoaks.
- 21 Castle, Rev. J., M.A., Queenborough, Isle of Sheppey.
- 20 *Cazalet, W. M., Esq., J.P., Fairlawn, Shipborne, Tonbridge.
- 13 Chamberlaine, Rev. J. S. ff., M.A., 36 St. Aubyns, Hove, Sussex.
- 23 Chapman, A. D. B., Esq., The Birches, Penshurst.
- 4 *Chapman, H. Mapleton, Esq., St. Martin's Priory, Canterbury.
- 23 Charrington, M. V., Esq., How Green, Hever, Edenbridge.
- 12 Cheney, A. D., Esq., F.S.A., Berwick, Lympe, Hythe.
- Chetto, C. S., Esq., 9 Highland Road, Bromley.
- Chicago, University of, Chicago, U.S.A. (per Messrs. Stevens and Brown,
4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.2).
- 3 Churchill, John, Esq., Fireroft, Shortlands, Kent.
- 13 Clark, Edwin T., Esq., 99 King Edward's Road, Maidstone.
- 13 Clark, G. Foster, Esq., Boughton Mount, Maidstone, Kent.
- 23 Clark, Rev. Stuart H., Tonbridge Vicarage, Kent.
- 16 Clarke, A. B., Esq., Shirley, Penshurst Road, Ramsgate.
- 25 Clarke, A. W. H., Esq., 11 and 13 Bream's Buildings, Chancery Lane, E.C. 4.
- Clifford, W., Esq., 18 St. Michael's Road, Maidstone.
- 25 Clinch, George, Esq., F.G.S., F.S.A. SCOT., 3 Meadowcroft Villas, Sutton,
Surrey.
- 19 Cloke, F., Esq., Richborough House, Sandwich.
- 14 Clout, Albert, Esq., Brome House, West Malling, Maidstone.
- 20 Clouting, Charles, Esq., Carlyon, Granville Road, Sevenoaks.
- 17 Cobb, E. F., Esq., A.R.I.B.A., High Street, Rochester.
- 15 Cobb, Francis Marsden, Esq., The Bank House, Margate.
- 17 Cobb, H. M., Esq., Higham, Rochester.
- 25 *Cock, F. W., Esq., M.D., F.S.A., 19 Randolph Road, Maida Hill, W.
- 25 *Cohen, Sir H. B., Bart., 6 King's Bench Walk, The Temple, E.C.
- Colepeper, E. B. de, Esq., 46 Alumhurst Road, Bournemouth.
- 4 Collett, Rev. Anthony, M.A., Ellerslie, Barton Fields, Canterbury.
- 15 Collingwood Maughan, C., Esq., 6 Lower Northdown Avenue, Margate.
- 24 *Collins, Brenton H., Esq., Dunorlan, Tunbridge Wells.
- 25 Collyer, H. C., Esq., The Grange, Seaton, Devon.
- 7 Collyer, T. H., Esq., Redcote, St. Clare Road, Upper Walmer, Deal.
- 25 Columbia University Library, New York (per Mr. G. E. Stechert, 2 Star
Yard, Carey Street, Chancery Lane, W.C.).
- 20 *Colyer-Fergusson, Thos. C., Esq., F.S.A., Ightham Mote, Ivy Hatch, near
Sevenoaks, and Wombwell Hall, Gravesend.
- 25 Congress Library, Washington, U.S.A. (per Messrs. Allen and Son, 14
Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.).
- 13 Connor, F. R., Esq., Pentillie, Bower Mount Road, Maidstone.
- 25 Constitutional Club, Northumberland Avenue, W.C.
- 14 *Conway, Sir W. Martin, Kt. Bach., M.P., M.A., F.R.G.S., F.S.A., Allington
Castle, Maidstone.
- 13 Cooke, Richard, Esq., *Honorary Secretary*, The Croft, Detling, Maidstone.
- 20 Coombe, A. E., Esq., Town House, Ightham, Sevenoaks.
- 21 Copland, John, Esq., Sheerness.
- 13 Corbet, E. K., Esq., C.M.G., Rock House, Boughton Monchelsea, Maidstone.
- 13 *Corfe, A. F., Esq., Wayside, Tonbridge Road, Maidstone.
- 13 *Cornwallis, Colonel, J.P., Linton Park, Maidstone.
- 4 *Cotton, Charles, Esq., F.R.C.P., Briarfield, Ethelbert Road, Canterbury.

- 25 Couchman, John Edwin, Esq., F.S.A., Dene Place, Hurstpierpoint, Sussex.
 25 Courthope, Major G. L., M.P., Whiligh, Sussex.
 Courtney, C., Esq., 12 Queen's Road, Bromley.
 Coutts, Miss, 31 St. Augustine's Road, Canterbury.
 Cowan, H., Esq., 25 Albert Road, Ashford.
 25 *Cowell, George, Esq., F.R.C.S., 24 Harrington Gardens, s.w. 7.
 25 *Cox, Frederick John, Esq., 14 Fairdene Road, Coulsdon, Surrey.
 5a Cranbrook Literary Institute, Cranbrook.
 20 Crawshay, de Barri, Esq., Rosefield, Sevenoaks.
 11 Cripps-Day, F. H., Esq., 38 York Terrace, w., and Holly Hill, Meopham.
 20 Cronk, E. E., Esq., 26 Redcliffe Square, London, s.w. 10.
 11 Crook, F. W., Esq., B.A., Beckley, Overcliff, Gravesend.
 9 Crosse, Rev. Canon T. G., M.A., The Vicarage, Faversham.
 8 Crundall, Sir W. H., Kt. Bach., J.P., Woodside, Kearsney, near Dover.
 Curteis, Lieut.-Col., 6 The Lawn, St. Leonards-on-Sea.
 25 *Curtis, James, Esq., F.S.A., 179 Marylebone Road, N.W.
 25 *Curzon of Kedleston, The Right Hon. Lord, G.M.S.I., G.M.I.E., 1 Carlton House Terrace, s.w. 1.
 25 Cust, Lionel, Esq., C.V.O., Datchet House, Datchet, Windsor.
 2 Outler, Samuel, Esq., West Bank, Lewisham Hill, Blackheath, s.e.
- 12 Dale, Rev. H. D., Vicarage, Hythe, Kent.
 Daniell, Miss Clara M., Lendale, 4 Albion Place, Maidstone.
 16 Daniels, H. O., Esq.
 11 Darnley, The Right Hon. The Earl of, Cobham Hall, Gravesend.
 12 Davis, Arthur Randall, Esq., M.R.C.S., Oaklands, Hythe, Kent.
 3 Dawson, Miss A. J., The Rectory, Chislehurst, Kent.
 3 Dawson, Rev. J. E. le Strange, M.A., The Rectory, Chislehurst, Kent.
 Dawson, W. G., Esq., 38 Western Avenue, Ashford.
 17 Day, Francis H., Esq., Oriol House, The Precincts, Rochester.
 7 *Day, Miss, Glenside, Upper Walmer, Kent.
 Day, Rev. E. Hermitage, Newton House, Belmont, Hereford.
 13 Day, Walter, Esq., Earl Street, Maidstone.
 D'Elboux, R. H., Esq., Marlow Road, Anerley, s.e.
 17 Denham, Rev. Canon J. R., The Precincts, Rochester.
 4 Denne, W., Esq., Lancaster Villa, Beltinge, Herne Bay.
 Derham, Walter, Esq., M.A., LL.B., Junior Carlton Club, Pall Mall, s.w. 1, and Callcot Hill, Sturry, Kent.
 3 Dewey, T. C., Esq., South Hill Wood, Bromley.
 21 Dickson, Rev. R. H., M.A., Eastchurch Rectory, Sheerness.
 25 *Dimsdale, John, Esq., 2 Neville Park, Tunbridge Wells.
 3 *Dodgson, W. H., Esq., Forest Lodge, Keston, Kent.
 25 Donne, Mrs. Augusta, 22 Ladbroke Road, Notting Hill, w.
 Dorey, Mrs. John, Park House, Brentford, Middlesex.
 7 Douglas, Mrs., Groton Cottage, Walmer, Kent.
 Dover, Right Rev. the Lord Bishop of, Lambeth Palace, s.e. 1.
 Downs Butcher, Mrs., St. Dunstan's, Seymour Place, South Kensington, London, w. 10, and Graystone, Whitstable, Kent.
 9 Drake, Charles H., Esq., 24 Newton Road, Faversham.
 25 Druce, G. C., Esq., F.S.A., Ravenscar, The Downs, Wimbledon, s.w.
 5a Druce, John A., Esq., Gore Court, Goudhurst, Kent.
 16 Drury, J. Thorn, Esq., Justices' Clerk's Office, Ramsgate.
 12 Duffield, Rev. C. G., The Rectory, Stowting, Hythe, Kent.
 3 Duffield, F. H., Esq., St. Oswald's, Shortlands, Bromley, Kent.
 2 Duncan, Leland L., Esq., M.V.O., F.S.A., Rossclair, Lingard's Road, Lewisham, s.e.
 25 Duveen, G. E., Esq., 15 Stratton Street, Piccadilly, w.

- 20 Duveen, John, Esq., Chipstead Place, Sevenoaks.
 25 Dyke, Rev. John Dixon, M.A., 30 Crowhurst Road, Brixton, S.W.
 6 Dyke, Hart, Miss, Lullingstone Castle, Dartford, Kent.
- 25 Eagleton, L. O., Esq., 40 Chancery Lane, W.C.
 Earl, William, Esq., Aldington, Hythe.
- 25 East, F. J., Esq., 69 Cazenove Road, Stamford Hill, N.
 4 Eastes, P. D., Esq., Kentish Gazette Office, Canterbury.
- 25 *Eastgate, Rev. C. E., M.A., 40 East Park Parade, Northampton.
 3 *Ebbs, A. B., Esq., Tuborg, 57 Plaistow Lane, Bromley, Kent.
 7 Ebbs, Miss M. E., The Hermitage, Upper Walmer.
- 11 Edmeades, Capt., Nurstead Court, near Gravesend.
 Edmonds, W. H., Esq., 195 Parrock Street, Gravesend.
- 13 Elgar, Hubert, Esq., Museum, Faith Street, Maidstone.
- 10 Elgar, W. H., Esq., Brandreth House, Upperthorpe, Sheffield.
 5b Elgood, G. S., Esq., Knockwood, Tenterden.
- 13 Eliot, Colonel W., Redheugh, Sutton Valence, Maidstone.
 7 Eliot, Gilbert, Esq., Hull Place, Sholden, Deal.
- 2 Elliston-Erwood, Frank C., Esq., Jesmond Dene, Foxcroft Road, Shooters' Hill, S.E. 18.
- 25 Elyard, S. John, Esq., Bank of England, London, E.C.
 6 Evans, Miss A., Shenstone, Crayford, Kent.
- 19 Evans, Rev. L. H., Goodnestone Rectory, Canterbury.
- 25 *Evans-Gwynne, Rev. Canon Gorges F. J. G., M.A., Rettendon Rectory, Battles Bridge, Essex.
- 23 *Ewing, G. B., Esq., Claydene, Cowden, Kent.
- 3 *Faunthorpe, Rev. John P., M.A., Elmfield, Bromley Common, Kent.
 7 Feltoe, Rev. C. L., D.D., Ripple Rectory, Dover.
- 25 *Fergusson, Sir James Ranken, Bart., F.S.A. SCOT., Bordlands, West Linton, Peeblesshire.
- 18 Finn, Arthur, Esq., F.S.A., Westbroke House, Lydd, Folkestone.
 4 Finn, Mrs. Frederick, "Thornby," Ethelbert Road, Canterbury.
- 4 Fitch, Mrs. M. L., 14 Monastery Street, Canterbury.
- 13 Fletcher, C. E., Esq., Broomfield, Yalding, Maidstone.
- 10 Folkestone Public Library and Museum, Folkestone.
- 6 *Fooks, C. C. S., Esq., Reynolds Place, Horton Kirby, Kent.
- 24 Fooks, E. J., Esq., Langton House, Langton Green, Tunbridge Wells.
- 13 Foreman, Frank E., Esq., The Chantry, Headcorn, Ashford, Kent.
- 13 Foreman, Owen, Esq., Hunton, Maidstone.
- 13 Forrest, Rev. J. A., Linton Vicarage, Maidstone.
- 13 Forster, Arthur, Rumwood Court, Langley, Maidstone.
- 8 Frampton, Rev. T. Shipden, B.C.L., M.A., F.S.A., 8 Town Wall Street, Dover.
- Freeman, Herbert, Esq., Barton Tower, Canterbury.
- Freeman, Miss Lucy, Brenchley House, Sittingbourne.
- 5a French, Miss, Risdén, Hawkhurst.
- Fry, W. E., Esq., Court Lodge, Great Chart, Ashford.
- 4 Furley, Mrs. F. W., Sunbury, Canterbury.
- 4 Furley, Walter, Esq., Coombe House, Canterbury.
- 10 Fynmore, Richard John, Esq., J.P., "By the Sea," 119 High Street, Sandgate.
- 12 Galpin, Rev. Canon, D.D., Saltwood Rectory, Hythe, Kent.
- Gardiner, Rev. Canon, The Precincts, Canterbury.
- 25 *Gardner, Saul, Esq., Oakhurst, Mount Park Road, Harrow-on-the-Hill.
- 13 Gardner-Waterman, Rev. W., M.A., Loose Vicarage, Maidstone.
- 1 Geering, Robert J., Esq., Laurel Dene, Ashford, Kent.

- 3 Gibson, Miss, Camden Hill, Chislehurst, Kent.
- 17 *Gill, J. Haymen, Esq., Holland House, Rochester.
- 5b Gilpin, Rev. B. W., M.A., High Halden Rectory, Ashford, Kent.
- 25 *Giraud, Rev. R. E., St. Mary Magdalene's Vicarage, 58 Osnaburgh Street, N.W.
- 25 *Glasgow University Library (care of Messrs. James MacLehose and Sons, 61 St. Vincent Street, Glasgow).
- 25 *Godfrey-Faussett, General Edmund G., R.E. (care of Messrs. Cox and Co., Charing Cross, S.W.).
- 22 Godfrey-Faussett-Osborne, H. B. G., Esq., Pipe Hill House, Lichfield, Staffordshire (care of G. Webb and Co., Sittingbourne, Kent).
- 20 Godwin, Frank, Esq.
- 23 Goldsmid, J. D'Avigdor, Esq., Summerhill, Tonbridge.
- Goodenough, Rev. Leonard, Worlds End, Green Street, Sittingbourne.
- 4 Goodsall, Robert H., Esq., Chilton, Tankerton-on-Sea.
- 14 Goodwin, E., Esq., Canon Court, Watlingtonbury.
- 24 Gower, Robert Vaughan, Esq., Ferndale, Tunbridge Wells.
- 25 *Graves, Robert Edmund, Esq., B.A., Lyndhurst, Grange Park, Ealing, W.
- 25 Griffin, Ralph, Esq., F.S.A., 7 Tressillian Road, S.E. 4.
- 13 Grubb, Mrs., Elsfield House, Hollingbourne, Maidstone.
- 13 Guise, Rev. Julian, M.A., Addington Rectory, Maidstone.
- Haggard, Sir William, K.C.M.G., C.B., Hartlip House, Sittingbourne.
- 13 Hale, Rev. J. R., M.A., The Vicarage, Boxley, Maidstone.
- Hall, Major Charles, R.G.A., Birchley, Biddenden, Cranbrook.
- 13 Hammond, Miss, East Court, Detling, Maidstone.
- 14 Hannen, The Hon. Henry, The Hall, West Farleigh.
- 13 Harbord, Dr. Edward A., Frinningham, Thurnham, Maidstone.
- 13 Harcastle, Rev. Canon, M.A., Maidstone.
- Hardman, F. W., Esq., 4 & 5 Park Street, Deal.
- 9 *Harris, The Right Hon. Lord, G.C.M.G., Belmont, Faversham.
- 17 Harris, Edwin, Esq., Eastgate, Rochester.
- Harrison, Capt. Wilfrid, M.A., The Vicarage, Margate.
- 15 Harrison, The Rev. T., The Vicarage, Margate.
- 19 Harrison, W. R., Esq., The Limes, Sandwich.
- 4 Harvey, Sidney, Esq., F.C.S., Watling House, Canterbury.
- 2 *Haslehust, Arthur C., Esq., Thornden, Burnt Ash Hill, Lee, S.E.
- 25 Haslewood, H. Dering, Esq., 139 Temple Chambers, Temple Avenue, E.C.
- 6 Hassell, L., Esq., Giffords, Horton Kirby, Kent.
- Haynes, B. W., Esq., Kingsfield, College Road, Maidstone.
- Haynes, Thomas, Esq., Oakwood House, Sevenoaks.
- 14 Hayton, Rev. G., Ryarsh, West Malling.
- Headley, L. P., Esq., The Cabin, Kennington, Ashford.
- Henniker, Miss, Tonbridge Road, Maidstone.
- 20 Herries, Robert S., Esq., St. Julians, Sevenoaks.
- 16 Hertslet, Rev. C. L. A., The Vicarage, Ramsgate.
- 20 Hesketh, Major C. T., Shoreham Road, Otford, Kent.
- 2 Hesketh, Everard, Esq., Beachcroft, Eltham, Kent.
- 22 Hewitt, G., Esq., Newington-next-Sittingbourne.
- Hiern, Mrs., St. Martin's Cottage, Canterbury.
- Hill, Walter T., Esq., The Homestead, Hillborough, Reculver, Herne Bay.
- 13 Hills, Henry, Esq., Philae, Queen's Avenue, Maidstone.
- Hinds, E. H., Esq., 7 The Beach, Walmer.
- 16 Hinds, Henry, Esq., 57 Queen Street, Ramsgate.
- 2 Hitchcock, Capt. W. M.
- 5a *Hoare, W., Esq., Summerhill, Benenden, Cranbrook.
- 6 Hodsdon, G. C., Esq., 24 Spring Vale, Dartford, Kent.
- Hodsdon, L. J., Esq., The Mill House, Robertsbridge, Sussex.

- Hollams, F. W., Esq., Dene Park, Tonbridge.
 Holland, Bernard, Esq., C.B., Harbledown Lodge, Harbledown, Canterbury.
 Holland, E. L., Esq., Sacombe, Harbledown, Canterbury.
 *Holt-White, R., Esq., 56 Bexley Lane, Crayford, Kent.
- 22 Homewood, Chas. E., Esq., Ufton Court, Sittingbourne.
 11 Homewood, E. J., Esq., 13 Harmer Street, Gravesend.
 3 Homewood, W. J., Esq., 10 Old Jewry Chambers, E.C. 2.
 9 Honeyball, Col. Jas. F., J.P., New Gardens, Teynham, Sittingbourne.
 4 Hooker G. N., Esq., M.A., Sunningdale, Westbere, Canterbury.
 9 Hooper, Captain Charles F., J.P., Harewell House, Sheldwich, Faversham.
 15 Hope-James, Miss M. L., St. Augustine's, Totteridge, Herts.
 24 Horan, Mrs., Mount Horan, Lamberhurst, Kent.
 1 Hothfield, The Right Hon. Lord, Hothfield Place, Ashford, Kent.
 13 Howse, T. F., Esq., Old Orchard, Loose, Maidstone.
 22 Hughes, C. G., Esq., Myrtle House, Canterbury Road, Sittingbourne.
 13 Hughes, Rev. H. R., M.A., Leeds Vicarage, Maidstone.
 23 *Hulkes, C. J. G., Esq., J.P., Hadlow, near Tonbridge.
 4 Hussey, Miss Anna, 14 Edward Road, Canterbury.
 4 *Hussey, Arthur, Esq., Oxenden Cottage, Wingham, Canterbury.
- I'Anson, Bryan, Esq., Meadow Close, West Hill Avenue, Epsom.
- 1 Igglesden, C., Esq., Heathfield, Ashford, Kent.
 Image, Rev. Cecil, St. Dunstan Street, Canterbury.
 Ince, Dr., Sturry, near Canterbury.
- 9 Jackman, F. C., Esq., 12 Market Street, Faversham.
 Jackson, Alfred, Esq., 4 Eaton Place, Kemp Town, Brighton.
 13 Jacob, W., Esq., 8 Somerfield Terrace, Maidstone.
 19 *Jacobs, J. A., Esq., Sandwich, Kent.
 James, Capt., Sudbury, St. Thomas Hill, Canterbury.
 4 James, Hon. Mrs. Wilfred, Woodlands, Adisham, Canterbury.
 25 James, J. B., Esq., Claremont, Kingswear, S. Devon.
 25 Jaye, W. R., Esq., Springwood Lodge, Oakfield Road, Clapton, N.E.
 25 Jenkinson, F. J. H., Esq., Southmead, Chaucer Road, Cambridge.
 3 *Jennings, C. F. J., Esq., Brackley House, Beckenham, Kent.
 1 Jennings, W. J., Esq., Kennington Hall, Ashford.
 Johnson-Smyth, Mrs., 20 St. George's Place, Canterbury.
 25 Johnston, P. Mainwaring, Esq., F.S.A., F.R.I.B.A., 75 Kingsmead Road, Tulse Hill, S.W. 2.
 2 *Jones, Eric A. Goddard, Esq., 3 Talbot Place, Blackheath, S.E.
 25 Jones, Rev. Geo., Shirley Vicarage, Croydon.
 13 Jones, Miss L., Derwent House, Loose, Maidstone.
 16 Jones, Mrs. A. Keith, 31 St. George's Road, Eccleston Square, S.W., and Marchington, Kingsgate, Thanet.
 18 *Jones, R. S., Esq., M.A., New Hall, Dymchurch, Kent.
 5a Joyce, Dr. T., Shepherd's House, Craubrook, Kent.
- 19 Kennedy, A., Esq., The Lynch, Eastry, Deal.
 Keyes, S. R., Esq., The Dene, Dartford, Kent.
 25 *Keyser, Charles E., Esq., M.A., D.L., J.P., F.S.A., Aldermaston Court, Reading.
 17 *Kidwell, John, Esq., The Banks, Rochester.
 11 King, A. Warr, Esq., Trewinnow, Daruley Road, Gravesend.
 11 King, W. J., Esq., Lifely Lodge, Whitehill Road, Gravesend.

- King, W. L., Esq., Paddock Wood, Kent.
- 13 Kingsland, H. M., Esq., J.P., Headeorn, Kent.
- 17 Kirk, James, Esq., Closeburn, Longfield, Kent.
- 13 *Kleinwort, H. G., Esq., Wierton Place, Boughton Monchelsea.
- 2 *Knill, Sir John, Bart., South Vale House, Blackheath, S.E.
- 20 Knocker, Capt. Herbert W., The Hermitage, Holly Bush Lane, Sevenoaks.
- Lafontaine, H. C. de, Esq., Forge Dene, Bethersden, Ashford, Kent.
- 25 *Lambarde, Brig.-General Fane, C.M.G., D.S.O., F.S.A., Dormy House, Hawkhurst, Kent.
- 14 Lambert, Alan, Esq., The Limes, Watlingbury.
- 25 Lambert, Uvedale, Esq., F.R.HIST.S., South Park Farm, Bletchingley, Surrey.
- 25 Laming, Major H. T., The Knoll, Barton-under-Needwood, Burton-on-Trent.
- 1 Lamprey, A. S., Esq., M.A., The Lawn, Hythe Road, Ashford.
- Lancaster, A. J., Esq., 13 Oaten Hill, Canterbury.
- 25 Lane, Mrs. H. Murray, St. Anthony's, Weybridge, Surrey.
- 17 Latham, F. L., Esq., Gads Hill Place, Higham, Rochester.
- 13 Le Bosquet, Rev. George, The Presbytery, Week Street, Maidstone.
- 25 Le Couteur, J. D., Esq., Rosedale, Beaumont, Jersey, C.I.
- 15 Leetham, Herbert Rowe, Esq., Thanet College, Margate.
- 25 *Legg, J. Wickham, Esq., M.D., F.S.A., 82 Woodstock Road, Oxford.
- 9 *Leney, Harry, Esq., Selling Court, Faversham.
- 8 *Leney, Hugh, Esq., Castle Street, Dover.
- 4 Letchworth, Mrs., St. Laurence Gate, Old Dover Road, Canterbury.
- 22 *Levy, Lewis, Esq., Borden Hall, Sittingbourne.
- Lewin, Capt. J. Edward, Shipway, Willesborough Lees, Ashford, Kent.
- 25 Lincoln's Inn Library (A. F. Etheridge, Esq., Librarian), Lincoln's Inn, W.C.
- 20 Little, A. G., Esq., F.R.HIST.S., Risborough, Sevenoaks.
- 14 Livett, Rev. Canon Greville M., B.A., F.S.A., Watlingbury Vicarage, Kent.
- 25 *Llewellyn, W., Esq., Upton House, near Poole.
- 4 Lochée, W. A., Esq., Upper Hardres, Canterbury.
- 25 London, The Librarian (*pro tem.*) of the Corporation of the City of, Guildhall, E.C.
- 25 London Library, The, 14 St. James's Square, S.W.
- 11 Lovell, Mrs. Charles E., 9 St. Mark's Court, Abbey Road, St. John's Wood, N.W. 8.
- 16 Lowndes, Mrs., Stone Cross, Ellington Park Road, Ramsgate.
- 20 Lubbock, Percy, Esq., Emmett, Ide Hill, Sevenoaks.
- 13 Lushington, Henry V., Esq., Aldington Court, Thurnham, Maidstone.
- 13 Lushington, Mrs. H. V., Aldington Court, Thurnham, Maidstone.
- 13 Lushington, Rev. T. Godfrey, M.A., Park House, Maidstone.
- 7 McCall, R. A., Esq., K.C., The Knoll, Drum Hill, Walmer, Kent.
- MacDermott, W. K., Esq., Borough Green, Wrotham.
- McDougall, Mrs. S., Provender, Norton, Faversham.
- 13 *Maconochie, Mrs. Beatrice, The Priory, East Farleigh, Kent.
- Madders, J. Messenger, Esq., Homestead, Westgate-on-Sea.
- 15 Madders, Mrs., Homestead, Westgate-on-Sea.
- 4 Maidstone, The Venerable The Archdeacon of, Precincts, Canterbury.
- 10 Man, E. Garnet, Esq., J.P., Halstead, The Riviera, Sandgate.
- *Man, Rev. Morice L., St. Peter's Vicarage, Maidstone.

- 7 Manser, S., Esq., 63 Victoria Road, Deal.
- 25 Maplesden, The Rev. Canon, Knowle, Semaphore Road, Guildford.
- 6 Marchant, Robt., Esq., Sutton-at-Hone, Dartford, Kent.
Markham, Lt.-Col., 40 Kingsnorth Gardens, Folkestone.
- 20 Marshall, George, Esq., The Royal Crown Hotel, Sevenoaks.
- 13 Marsham, George, Esq., J.P., Hayle Cottage, Loose, Maidstone.
- Martin, F., Esq., Woodbine, 38 Western Avenue, Ashford.
- 20 *Martin, P. A. B., Esq., Chipstead, Sevenoaks.
- 4 *Mason, Rev. Canon, The Precincts, Canterbury.
- 10 Masterman, Captain, Mayfield Lodge, Christ Church Road, Folkestone.
- May, Miss E., 23 New Street, Canterbury.
- 4 Maylam, Percy, Esq., 32 Watling Street, Canterbury.
- 25 *Melbourne Public Library, Victoria (Agent-General, Melbourne Place, Strand, w.c.).
Mercer, Rev. F. R., M.A., Barham Rectory, Canterbury.
- 13 Mercer, Gerald, Esq., Kentish Bank, Maidstone.
- 13 Mercer, Randall, Esq., Sandling Place, Maidstone.
- 15 Mercer, W. J., Esq., J.P., 4 Princes Avenue, Margate.
- 3 Miles, Martin, Esq., Netherfield, 13 Scott's Lane, Shortlands, Kent.
- Millais, Sir John, Leacon Hall, Warehorne.
Minneapolis Athenæum Library (care of G. P. Putnam Sons, Ltd., 24 Bedford Street, Strand, w.c.).
- 25 Mitchell, Hawthorn, Esq., New Romney, Kent.
- 13 Monckton, Herbert, Esq., Astley House, Maidstone.
- 20 *Mond, Robert, Esq., F.S.A., Combe Bank, Sevenoaks.
- 7 Monins, John H., Esq., J.P., Ringwoud House, Ringwoud, Dover.
- 20 Morgan, Rev. E. K. B., Sundridge Rectory, Sevenoaks.
- 24 Morland, C. W., Esq., Court Lodge, Lamberhurst, Kent.
- 2 Muller, Harry, Esq., 12 West Park, Eltham, Kent.
- 14 Murray, Rev. M. W., Leybourne Rectory, West Malling, Kent.
- 24 Murton, Sir Walter, Kt. Bæh., C.B., Gipps Close, Langton, Tunbridge Wells, Kent.
- Neame, C. Gordon, Esq., Copton Manor, Faversham.
- 9 Neame, Mrs. Frederick, Colkins, Faversham, Kent.
- 23 Neve, Arthur, Esq., Pinnacles, Tonbridge, Kent.
- 5a Neve, Miss Mary, Osborne Lodge, Cranbrook.
Neves, George, Esq., 30 High Street, Chatham.
- 25 Newberry Library, Chicago, U.S.A. (per Messrs. B. F. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, w.c.).
- 25 New England Historic Genealogical Society (care of Messrs. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, London, w.c.).
- 25 *Newington, Mrs. Campbell, Oakover, Ticehurst, Sussex.
- 6 Newton, W. M., Esq., Summerhill Road, Dartford, Kent.
- 25 New York Public Library (care of Messrs. B. F. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, w.c.).
*Nicholls, W. H., Esq.
- 3 *Nichols, Wm. J., Esq., Lachine, Chislehurst, Kent.
- 24 *Nicholson, Herbert, Esq., Old Parm, Bidborough, Tunbridge Wells.
- 25 *Nimnis, Inspector-General Belgrave, M.D., F.R.G.S., F.S.A., The Elms, Leigham Avenue, Streatham, S.W.
- 2 *Noakes, Miss E., Brockley Hall, Brockley, S.E.
- 25 *Norman, Philip, Esq., LL.D., F.S.A., 45 Evelyn Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.
- 11 North, Colonel O. H., D.S.O., Camer, Meopham, Gravesend.
- 7 Northbourne, The Right Hon. Lord, F.S.A., *President*, Betteshanger, Eastry, S.O., Deal.
- 1 *Norwood, Edward, Esq., Charing, Ashford, Kent.

- 25 *Oke, A. W., Esq., F.S.A., 32 Denmark Villas, Hove, Sussex.
Olive, Rev. E. R., Lower Halstow, Sittingbourne.
Oliver, Dr. Pye, The Gables, Tonbridge Road, Maidstone.
- 2 Orwin, Levi, Esq., 13 Marnock Road, Crofton Park, Brockley, S.E.
- 2 Outhwaite, H., Esq., 98 St. John's Park, Blackheath, S.E.
- 1 Owen, Rev. E., Boys Hall, Willesborough, Ashford, Kent.
- 25 Oxford Architectural and Historical Society (Charles T. E. Phillips, Esq.,
Assistant Librarian), Ashmolean Museum, Oxford.
- 13 Oyler, T. H., Esq., Woodbury, Maidstone.
- 16 Page, Lt.-Colonel Stanley H., Tancrey House, Vale Square, Ramsgate.
- 16 Page, W. Gray, Esq., 2 Queen Street, Ramsgate.
- 17 Palmer, Fred. G., Esq., Omedeta, Cliffe-at-Hoo, Rochester.
- 6 Palmer, Rev. H. J., M.A., Sele Lodge, Hertford.
- 25 *Parker, F. C. Shirecliffe, Esq., M.A., Green End, Northwood, Middlesex.
- 1 Parkes, R., Esq., Church Road, Ashford, Kent.
- 2 Parsons, Arthur P. Gymer, Esq., F.R.C.S.
- 25 Paxon, Arthur, Esq., 20 Kingston Road, New Malden, Surrey.
- 25 Peabody Institute of Baltimore (The Chairman), Baltimore, U.S.A. (per
Messrs. Allen & Son, 14 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.).
- 17 Pearman, Mrs., The Precincts, Rochester.
- 25 Pennsylvania Historical Society, Pennsylvania, U.S.A. (care of Messrs.
Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.).
- 8 Pepper, Matthew, Esq., J.P., 47 High Street, Dover.
- 25 Perowne, E. S. M., Esq., F.S.A., 19 Coleman Street, E.C.
- 25 *Phelps, Rev. L. R., M.A., Oriel College, Oxford.
- 20 Phillips, Charles J., Esq., F.S.A., The Glebe, Oak Lane, Sevenoaks.
- 25 Phillips, Rev. E. E., M.A., Markyate Vicarage, near Dunstable, Herts.
- 20 Phillips, Rev. Wilmot, M.A., Plaxtole Rectory, Sevenoaks.
- Pitt, Colonel, C.M.G., Fairseat House, Wrotham.
- 19 Plumtre, H. W., Esq., Fredville, Nonington, Dover.
- 20 Poland, Henry, Esq., St. Botolph's Road, Sevenoaks.
- 4 Potts, Rev. R. U., M.A., Kingston Rectory, Canterbury.
- 4 Potts, Miss Violet E., Speldhurst, Canterbury.
- 24 *Powell, C. Watson, Esq., D.L., J.P., *Hon. Treasurer*, Speldhurst, Tunbridge
Wells.
- 15 Powell-Cotton, Major P. H. G., Quex Park, Birchington.
- 22 Prentis, Charles, Esq., Posiers, Borden, Sittingbourne.
- 8 Prescott, F. W., Esq., J.P., Strond Street, Dover.
- 6 Priest, S., Esq., F.G.S., 5 South View, Watling Street, Dartford.
- 13 *Prosser, W. B., Esq., Ardenlee, Maidstone.
- 25 Public Record Office (Superintendent of Publications, Book Department,
H.M. Stationery Office, Prince's Street, Westminster, S.W.).
- Pyner, Rev. H. du Thoit, 102 Rainham Road, Chatham.
- 4 Pyper, Rev. R. B., Bekesbourne Vicarage, Canterbury.
- 25 Quaritch, B., Esq., 11 Grafton Street, New Bond Street, W.
- 10 Radnor, The Right Hon. The Earl of (per L. G. A. Collins, Esq., Manor
Office, Folkestone).
- 19 Raggett, Mrs., Manwood Court, Sandwich, Kent.
- Rainbow, H. N., Esq., 70 Worthing Road, Basingstoke.
- 9 Rammell, Rev. W. H., M.A., Great Mongeham Rectory, Deal.
- Ramsden, O., Esq., St. Dunstan's, Seymour Place, South Kensington,
S.W. 10.
- 16 Ramsgate Free Library, Ramsgate.

- 25 Raven, Roger Abbot, Esq., M.A., Rugby School, Rugby.
 Ray, John E., Esq., 41 Havelock Road, Hastings.
- 6 Redshaw, C. J., Esq., Hill House, Tonbridge, Kent.
- 15 Reeve, R. Dalby, Esq., 7 Cecil Square, Margate.
 Richards, Rev. Stanley, M.A., St. Philip's Vicarage, Maidstone.
 Richardson, C. W., Esq., Ivy House, St. Mary's, New Romney.
- 25 *Richardson, E. P. Boys, Esq., Denecote, 46 Normandy Avenue, High Barnet.
 Richardson, W. H., Esq., Rookwood, Eltham.
- 13 Rickford, E. W., Esq., Summerhill, Headcorn, Ashford.
- 22 Rickards, Arthur W., Esq., Norton Court, Sittingbourne.
 Rickards, Mrs. Emma C., Norton Court, Sittingbourne.
- 3 Robertson, John C., Esq., Prior's, Keston, Beckenham, Kent.
- 3 Robertson, Mrs. Scott, St. Catherine's, Bradbourne Vale Road, Sevenoaks.
- 17 Robins, Rev. Canon W. H., D.D., Restoration House, Rochester.
 Robinson, Rev. Canon, The Precincts, Canterbury.
- 20 Rochester, The Rt. Rev. The Lord Bishop of, Bishop's Court, Sevenoaks.
 Rochester, Archdeacon of, The Precincts, Rochester.
- 17 Rochester Public Library, The Librarian, Rochester.
- 20 *Rogers, Col. J. M., D.S.O., J.P., Riverhill, near Sevenoaks.
- 13 Rogers, G. H. J., Esq., F.R.M.S., 55 King Street, Maidstone.
- 4 Rogers, Mrs., Barton Fields, Canterbury.
- 25 Romney, The Right Hon. The Earl of, Gayton Hall, King's Lynn, Norfolk.
- 11 Rosher, Miss Isabelle R., The Grange, Rosherville, Gravesend.
- 15 Rowe, Major Arthur W., M.D., Shottendane, Margate.
- 24 Roxby, H. T., Esq., 16 Lansdowne Road, Tunbridge Wells.
- 25 Royal Institution of Great Britain, The Library of, Albemarle Street, w.
- 13 Ruck, Walter, Esq., 11 High Street, Maidstone.
- 24 Ruxton, Capt. Julian H. Hay, J.P., Crooke, Brenchley, Kent.
- 25 Ryland's Library, The John (S. J. Tennant, Esq., Treasurer), Deansgate, Manchester.
- 20 Sackville, The Right Hon. Lord, Knole Park, Sevenoaks.
- 4 St. Augustine's College, The Bursar of, Canterbury.
- 24 *Salomons, Sir David Lionel, Bart., Broom Hill, Tunbridge Wells.
- 25 Sands, Harold, Esq., F.S.A., F.R.H.S., M.I.M.E., Beacon Hall, Benenden, Cranbrook.
- 15 Sankey, P. E., Esq., 11 Cecil Square, Margate, and 44 Russell Square, w.c.
- 7 Sargant, Lady, General's Meadow, St. Clare Road, Upper Walmer, Deal.
- 13 Savage, W., Esq., 14 Mill Street, Maidstone.
 Savill, Rev. Canon, M.A., Dartford Vicarage, Kent.
 Sayer, George, Esq., J.P., Hill Foot, Charing, Ashford, Kent.
- 13 Scarlett, Mrs., Penenden House, Maidstone.
- 25 Scott, B. J., Esq., St. Catherine's, Weybridge.
- 23 Scott, Mrs. C. J., Cowden Cross, Cowden, Kent.
- 20 Seale, Miss F. E., 24 London Road, Sevenoaks.
- 9 Selby, Mrs. Elizabeth, Bruson, Teynham.
- 20 Sevenoaks Free Library, Sevenoaks, Kent.
 Sharp, W., Esq., 2 Broome Park Villas, Barham, Canterbury.
- 25 Shindler, T., Esq., M.A., LL.B., 43 Streathbourne Road, Upper Tooting, s.w.
- 23 Shrivell, F. W., Esq., F.L.S., Thompson's, Golden Green, Hadlow, Tunbridge.
- 20 Sills, Francis, Esq., A.R.I.B.A., 1 Calonne Road, Parkside, Wimbledon, s.w. 19.
- 25 Simmons, G., Esq., Woburn Hill, Addlestone, Surrey.
- 3 Simpson, David Chisholm, Esq., Iona, 19 Wendover Road, Bromley.
- 17 *Smetham, Henry, Esq., Strood, Rochester.
- 7 Smith, Dr. S. J., Beachy, Stanley Road, Deal.

- 17 Smith, F. F., Esq., 28 Watt's Avenue, Rochester.
 6 Smith, H. W., Esq., "Earde-cote," Picardy Road, Belvedere, Kent.
 9 Smith, Jabez, Esq., J.P., Craythorne House, Faversham.
 25 Smith, W. P. Haskett, Esq., 34 Russell Road, Holland Park, w.
 17 Smyth, R. P., Esq., 33 Star Hill, Rochester.
 19 Solley, G. C., Esq., Richborough, Sandwich.
 Sopwith, Rev. T. K., M.A., The College, Ashford.
 18 South, Rev. Hugh G., M.A., High House, New Romney.
 25 *Southey, Ronald, Esq., Bishops, Otham, Maidstone.
 5a Springett, Mrs., Ashfield, Hawkhurst, Kent.
 1 Springett, Rev. Dr., Pluckley, Ashford.
 20 *Standen, Hugh Wyatt, Esq., A.M.I.C.E., Canterbury House, Sevenoaks.
 20 Stanhope, The Right Hon. The Earl, Chevening, Sevenoaks.
 Stanley, F., Esq., 13 Grosvenor Place, Margate.
 17 Stephens, A. F. W., Esq., Rome House, Chatham, Kent.
 5a Stevens, W. R., Esq., Winchet Hill, Goudhurst, Kent.
 11 *Stevens, Miss E. J., The Parsonage, Cobham, Gravesend.
 25 Stevenson, R. C., Esq., 102 Riggindale Road, Streatham, s.w.
 17 Stewart, C. Hylton, Esq., The Precincts, Rochester.
 16 Stock, W. T., Esq., 2 Elm Villas, North Avenue, Ramsgate.
 1 Stokes, C., Esq., 22 Kent Avenue, Ashford, Kent.
 Storr, Gerard, Esq., Mexican House, Loose, Maidstone.
 25 *Stratton, A., Esq., Corringham, Reigate Road, Reigate.
 20 Streatfield, Claude A. C., Esq., Uplands, Westerham.
 25 *Streeter, E. W., Esq., F.R.G.S. 49 Compayne Gardens, Hampstead, n.w.
 4 Strettell, Miss H., St. Laurence Gate, Old Dover Road, Canterbury.
 25 *Stubbs, Henry, Esq., Danby, Ballyshannon, Donegal, Ireland.
 9 Stunt, Walter C., Esq., Lorenden, Ospringe, Faversham.
 25 *Styan, Miss Anne, 72 Oxford Terrace, w.
 14 Swan, Rev. R., M.A., West Peckham Vicarage, Maidstone.
 16 Swinford, F., Esq., Minster House, Minster, Thanet.
 25 Sydney Free Public Library (care of Messrs. Truslove and Hanson, 151 Oxford Street, w.).
 25 *Sylvester, Charles F., Esq., Branksome, Godalming.
- Tait, Mrs. Donald, The Precincts, Rochester.
 Talbot, Miss, Pickmoss, Otford, Sevenoaks.
 13 Tasker, Henry, Esq., Danefield, Bearsted.
 25 Taylor, A. H., Esq., 6 Clement's Road, East Ham, London, E.
 6 *Taylor, E. Reginald, Esq., F.S.A., F.R.G.S., Medomsley, Sidcup, Kent.
 25 *Taylor, R. Wright, Esq., M.A., LL.B., F.S.A., 8 Stone Buildings, Lincoln's Inn, w.c.
 *Taylor, W. E., Esq., 14 Norman Road, Canterbury.
 23 Temple, Rev. A. L., Markbeech Vicarage, Edenbridge.
 8 Terson, T. A., Esq., J.P., Castle Street, Dover.
 20 Thomas, Carmichael, Esq., Mount Cottage, Wrotham, Sevenoaks.
 7 Thomas, Rev. W. C., Northbourne Rectory, Deal.
 17 Thompson, Henry, Esq., 1 Woodstock Road, Strood, Rochester.
 20 *Thompson, Rev. H. P., M.A., Hayes Rectory, S.O. Kent.
 17 Tingey, Wm., Esq., Castle Moat, Rochester.
 25 *Tinné, H. W., Esq., Union Club, Trafalgar Square, s.w.
 *Toke, Leslie A., Esq., Bucksford, Great Chart, Ashford.
 10 Toke, N. E., Esq., Penfillan House, Sandgate Road, Folkestone.
 5a *Tomlin, E. L., Esq., J.P., Angley Park, Cranbrook, Kent.
 16 *Tomison, Martin J. R., Esq., J.P., Court Stairs, St. Lawrence, Ramsgate.
 13 Tonge, Miss Gertrude, The Croft, Detling, Maidstone.
 17 Toone, Rev. Canon, Cuxton Rectory, Rochester.
 15 Trimmer, Rev. H. E., M.A., St. Nicholas at Wade Vicarage, Birchington.

- Tristram, J. C., Esq., St. Margaret's, South Darenth, Dartford.
- 20 Tubby, Colonel, F.R.C.S., 68 Harley Street, w.
- 13 Turner, J. H., Esq., 6 Ashford Road, Maidstone.
- 13 Turner, W. H., Esq., 2 St. Luke's Avenue, Maidstone.
- 10 Turpin, Pierre, Monsieur, 10 Seagrave Road, Folkestone.
- Twisden, Sir John, Bart., Bradbourne, Larkfield, Maidstone.
- Tyler, Frank W., Esq., 32 Woodville Gardens, Ealing, w. 5.
- 25 *Tyssen-Amherst, Daniel, Esq., M.A., D.C.L., 59 Priory Road, West Hampstead, N.W.
- 20 Underwood, H. T., Esq., Broughton Manor, Otford, Kent.
- 10 Vachell, I. N. T., Esq., 16 Castle Hill Avenue, Folkestone.
- 25 Vallance, Aymar, Esq., The Grange, Denne Road, Crawley, Sussex.
- Varty, G. F., Esq., 1 Borough Place, Tenterden, Kent.
- 8 Vasse, H. A., Esq., Lloyds' Bank House, Dover.
- 13 Vaughan, E., Esq., J.P., Kensale House, Tonbridge Road, Maidstone.
- 1 Viggers, C., Esq., 49 Sussex Avenue, Ashford, Kent.
- 2 Vincent, Wm. Thos., Esq., 189 Burrage Road, Plumstead, Kent.
- 16 Vinten, Harold Bertram, Esq., Elmside, The Elms, Ramsgate.
- Wacher, Dr. Harold, B.A., M.B. CAMB., Roper House, St. Dunstan's Road, Canterbury.
- 11 Wade, H., Esq., Homeland, Meopham, near Gravesend.
- 25 *Wadmore, Beauchamp, Esq., 10 Kimbolton Avenue, Bedford.
- 25 *Wagner, Henry, Esq., F.S.A., 13 Half Moon Street, Piccadilly, w.
- 25 Walford, Arthur, Esq., 6 New Oxford Street, w.
- 13 Wallis, F. E., Esq., J.P., Hillside, London Road, Maidstone.
- Wallace, Dr. J. J., Lyminge, near Folkestone.
- 25 *Walmisley, A. T., Esq., M.INST.C.E., 9 Victoria Street, Westminster, s.w.
- 22 Walter, John A., Esq., Berengrave, Rainham, Kent.
- 13 Ward, W. R., Esq., The Mill House, Sutton Valence, Kent.
- 3 Waring, A. T., Esq., Woodlands, Chelsfield, Kent.
- 2 *Warner, Edmond, Esq., Southend House, Eltham, Kent.
- 4 Warren, General Sir Charles, G.C.M.G., K.C.B., F.R.S., R.E., The Oaks, Westhere, Canterbury.
- 4 *Wastall, E. E., Esq., J.P., Durlock Grange, Minster, Thanet, Kent.
- 10 *Watkin, Lady, 29 Cheriton Gardens, Folkestone.
- 20 Weardale, The Right Hon. Lord, Weardale Manor, Brasted Chart, Seven-oaks.
- 28 *Webb, Sydney, Esq., Waterloo Crescent, Dover.
- Welby, C. W., Esq., Thwaites, Sunnyside, Herne Bay.
- 1 *Welldon, J. T., Esq., The Garth, Queen's Road, Ashford, Kent.
- 25 *Wells, E. E., Esq., 6 Spencer Road, Cottenham Park, Wimbledon.
- 23 Wheatley, Rev. S. W., St. Margaret's Vicarage, Rochester.
- Whelan, Rev. P., Brenchley Vicarage, Paddock Wood.
- 4 Wheler, Captain George W. R., 21st Lancers, Headquarters R.E.K. Yeomanry Drill Hall, Canterbury.
- 3 White, Mrs. Herbert, The Poplars, Maidstone.
- 4 White, Mrs. J. B., Street End House, Canterbury.
- *White, James G., Esq., M.A.
- 10 White, Miss K., Eversley House School, West Folkestone.
- 6 *Whitehead, G. H., Esq., M.A., J.P., Wilmington Hall, near Dartford, Kent.
- Whitehead, Sir George, Bart., M.A., J.P., 23 Bucklersbury, E.C. 4.
- Whitestone, A. M., Esq., M.B., Hollingbourne, Maidstone.

- 9 Whiting, W., Esq., Ospringe, Faversham.
 25 Wickham, G., Esq., Stone Wall, Limpsfield, Surrey.
 11 Wigan, Mrs., Luddesdown, Gravesend.
 25 *Wigan, Rev. P. F., M.A., Puckrup Hall, Tewkesbury.
 13 Wigan, Rev. S. R., M.A., Thornham Vicarage, Maidstone.
 13 Wild, Rev. E. J., Barming Rectory, Maidstone.
 1 Wilkie, Rev. Christopher Hales, M.A., Speldhurst, New Dover Road, Canterbury.
 25 Wilkin, Henry E., Esq., 140 Ebury Street, London, s.w.
 15 *Wilkinson, Mrs., High Cliff Hotel, Margate.
 23 *Williams, Colonel C. Stanley, J.P., Ivy House, Edenbridge.
 7 Williamson, J. J., Esq., Hawks Hill House, Walmer, Deal.
 4 Williamson, Mrs. Silas, Riverslea, London Road, Canterbury.
 16 Wills, Miss Dame J. Stancomb, D.B.E., Eastcourt, Ramsgate.
 25 *Wilmott, Rev. E. W., Cornish Hall End Vicarage, Braintree, Essex.
 9 Wilson, W. J., Esq., The Red House, Sevenoaks.
 1 Wind, C. R., Esq., 35 Bank Street, Ashford, Kent.
 12 Winnifrith, Rev. A., M.A., D.LITT., Prospect Lodge, Hythe, Kent.
 25 Wisconsin, State Historical Society of (care of Messrs. Sotheran and Co., Strand, w.c.).
 18 Witchel, G. C. Henshall, Esq., New Romney, Kent.
 7 *Wollaston, Gerald Woods, Esq., M.V.O., Richmond Herald, College of Arms, E.C., 3 Barkston Gardens, London, s.w., and Glenhill, Walmer, Kent.
 14 *Wolseley, General Sir George B., K.C.B., Thatched Cottage, Watlington, Kent.
 13 Wolseley, Mrs. W. O., Vale House, Loose, Maidstone.
 Wood, Arthur J., Esq., 17 Sun Street, Canterbury.
 13 Wood, Jas., Esq., Boughton Monchelsea, Maidstone.
 20 Woodall, H., Esq., J.P., 4 Knole Paddock, Sevenoaks.
 25 *Woodhouse, Rev. R. J., M.A., Merstham Rectory, Surrey.
 10 Woodruff, Mrs. Cumberland H., 20A High Street, Oxford.
 4 *Woodruff, Rev. C. Eveleigh, M.A., Tunstall Rectory, Sittingbourne.
 25 Woodruff, John, Esq., 8 Church Street, St. Helier's, Jersey.
 25 Woodruff, Rev. J. E., B.A., The Oratory, Brompton, s.w.
 22 Woodruff, Rev. W., Iwade Vicarage, near Sittingbourne.
 25 Woollett, Lieut.-Col. William Charles, F.S.A., 4 The Ridges, Farnborough, Hants.
 25 *Woolley, Rev. Charles Boyle, The Rectory, Church Leuch, Evesham.
 2 *Woolwich Public Libraries (Borough Librarian, Dr. Ernest A. Baker, M.A.), William Street, Woolwich.
 8 Worsfold, E. M., Esq., Hillcrest, Shepherd's Walk, Dover.
 1 Worsfold, W. Basil, Esq., Romden Place, Smarden, Kent.
 5b Wright, C. B., Esq., Hookstead, High Halden, Ashford, Kent.
 20 Wright, Mrs., Blockven, Dunton Green, Sevenoaks.
 6 *Wright, Rev. Charles E. L., M.A., Eamont Dale, Julian Road, Folkestone.
 25 *Wrightson, Mrs., Felix Hall, Kelvedon, Essex.
 25 Yale University, Connecticut, U.S.A. (care of Messrs. E. G. Allen & Sons, Ltd., 12-14 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, London, w.c.).
 6 Youens, E. C., Esq., 17 and 19 Tower Road, Dartford, Kent.

IT WOULD GREATLY FACILITATE THE WORK OF THE SOCIETY IF MEMBERS WOULD KINDLY PAY THEIR ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTIONS BY BANKER'S ORDER.

The
Kent Archæological Society.

ABSTRACT OF PROCEEDINGS, 1918.

REPORT OF THE COUNCIL FOR THE YEAR 1918.

The Council of the Kent Archæological Society has the pleasure to present its Report and Statement of Accounts for the year ending 31 December 1918.

Although during the past year Archæological work has been carried on with difficulty, yet the Reports of our Local Secretaries shew that it has not been altogether in abeyance.

These include the discovery of Roman cinerary urns, etc., at Folkestone; foundations unearthed near Richborough Castle; old arches uncovered at Sandwich; vaults or graves at Greenwich, and coins in Sheppey. The latest report to hand informs us that the plaster of the interior of Lydd Church is being stripped, and that important remains of the original Saxon Church, embodied in the north aisle, have already been brought to light. Our colleague, Mr. Finn, is in charge of the work, and his detailed account of the discoveries will be awaited with interest.

Members may possibly have been disappointed with the small bulk of the last Volume, XXXIII., of *Archæologia Cantiana* as compared with previous issues, but the enhanced cost of paper and the enormous (and it is to be feared permanent) increase in the cost of printing and block-making absolutely precluded the production of a volume of the like scale with former volumes. At the same time the desirability of producing an annual volume was being urged upon the Council as the surest means, in the absence of yearly excursions, of maintaining the interest of Members in the

objects of the Society. It is certain, however, that if volumes are to appear in the future at shorter intervals than hitherto, they must of necessity be of diminished bulk, though it is hoped that the importance and high standard of such articles as are published therein may compensate for the inevitable decrease in quantity. Special efforts are being taken to insure the best possible results in the printing of the illustrations.

The Annual Summer Meeting held at Canterbury in July, though necessarily restricted to a half-day, was well attended, and the occasion will be memorable for the presentation of a Congratulatory Address to our President and Lady Northbourne on the fiftieth anniversary of their wedding day. The Castle and the remains of the houses of the Grey and Black Friars were visited, and described respectively by Sir W. H. St. John Hope and Mr. E. H. Little, both gentlemen giving addresses of exceptional interest and value.

The site of the Franciscan house has lately been acquired by Captain James, who is a Member of our Society and is anxious not only to preserve what time has spared of this ancient institution, but to elucidate the complete ground plan of its demolished buildings.

With regard to future work, useful suggestions from various Members have been received by the Hon. Secretary, amongst which the following appear to be the most noteworthy:—

(1) The formation of a collection of County Place Names, together with their meanings.

The Council will welcome contributions to such a collection, and those interested in the subject should send their lists to the Hon. Secretary. The Council ventures to suggest that workers should follow the lines adopted by Mr. R. G. Roberts in his *Sussex Place Names*, published by the Cambridge Antiquarian Society.

(2) The completion of the Catalogue of Church Plate in Kent, commenced by the late W. A. Scott Robertson and continued by the Rev. C. Eveleigh Woodruff and others.

(3) Further elucidation of the so-called "Pilgrim's Road," especially in the light which the records of Manorial Courts may throw upon the subject.

(4) The Study of Folklore—a subject which hitherto has been almost entirely neglected by our Society.

The Council would commend these matters to the attention of Members.

The Hon. Secretary regrets that during the war it proved impossible to arrange for the Annual Meeting of the Hon. Local Secretaries, since he believes that these gatherings were both pleasant and profitable, but he trusts that they may be resumed at no distant date.

With the advent of peace the Council hopes that the work and publications of the Kent Archæological Society may be resumed, so far as circumstances allow, on their pre-war basis.

The Members of Council who retire by rotation in 1919 are:—

C. J. Phillips, Esq., F.S.A.	John Churchill, Esq.
Dr. Randall Davis.	Dr. F. W. Cock, F.S.A.
C. W. Morland, Esq.	W. Bruce Bannerman, F.S.A.

Membership of the Society, 31st December 1918 :—

Life Members	126
Ordinary Members	497
Honorary Members	3
	— 626
New Members	32
Deaths	7
Resignations	9

Net gain from 1st January 1918 to 31st December 1918, 16.

By order of the Council,

RICHARD COOKE,

Hon. Sec.

ACCOUNTS
AND
BALANCE SHEETS

FROM 1ST JANUARY TO 31ST DECEMBER 1918.

Dr.

Account of Receipts and Payments,

RECEIPTS.

[illegible]

W. J. KING AND SON,
Chartered Accountants,
GRAVESEND.
1919.

1st January to 31st December 1918.

Cr.

PAYMENTS.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
By Porter's Wages				6	12	0
„ Curator's Salary				40	0	0
„ Printing and Stationery				22	19	6
„ Rent of Rooms.....				30	0	0
„ Fire and Burglary Insurance				3	7	6
„ Employers' Liability Insurance				0	11	0
„ Accountancy and Disbursements (1917)				6	11	1
„ Subscription to Harleian Society				2	2	0
„ Subscription to Archæological Congress				2	10	0
„ Expenses of Production of Publications :—						
Mitchell Hughes and Clarke, on account of						
Vol. XXXIII.	130	0	0			
Other Persons <i>re</i> Volume XXXIII.	49	2	11			
				179	2	11
„ Subscriptions to Records Branch.....				4	0	0
„ Miscellaneous Expenses				4	5	0
„ Purchase of 5 per cent. National War Bonds, 1928				200	0	0
„ Collector's Commission on collection of Subscrip- tions				10	14	3
„ Balance carried forward :—						
Cash at Maidstone Bank—Current Account ...	195	0	4			
Less Petty Cash overspent	4	1	8			
				190	18	8
				£703	13	11

Examined, compared with Vouchers, and found correct.

WALTER C. STUNT, }
 CHARLES H. DRAKE, } *Hon. Auditors.*

27th June 1919.

Dr.

Income and Expenditure Account

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
To Rent of Library and Council Chamber at Maidstone.....		30 0 0
„ Curator's Salary		40 0 0
„ Porter's Wages		6 12 0
„ Fire and Employers' Liability Insurance		3 18 6
„ Aircraft Insurance		0 8 0
„ Printing and Stationery		28 4 6
„ Subscription to Archæological Congress		2 10 0
„ „ Harleian Society		1 1 0
„ „ „ (Register Section)		1 1 0
„ Accountancy :—		
W. J. King and Son, Fee and Disbursements,		
1917		6 11 1
„ Volume XXXIII. :—		
Mitchell Hughes and Clarke	142 10 4	
Other persons	49 2 11	
	<hr/>	191 13 3
„ Miscellaneous Expenses		6 9 8
„ Collector's Commission		20 14 3
		<hr/>
		£339 3 3
		<hr/>

W. J. KING AND SON,
Chartered Accountants,
 GRAVESEND.
 1919.

for Year ended 31st December 1918.

Cr.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
By Annual Subscriptions received, including Arrears	236	10	0			
„ Entrance Fees	16	0	0			
„ Life Composition.....	10	0	0			
„ Sale of Publications	4	10	0			
„ Deposit Interest from Maidstone Bank	2	18	4			
„ Dividends on Consols (<i>less</i> Tax)	32	19	6			
„ Income Tax repaid to 5 April 1918.....	32	5	11			
„ Subscriptions overpaid	0	3	6			
„ Sale of Papers	0	5	6			
„ Miscellaneous Receipts	0	2	6			
„ Interest on War Bonds	2	16	11			
„ Excess of Expenditure over Income for the year .	0	11	1			

 £339 3 3

Examined, compared with Vouchers, and found correct.

WALTER C. STUNT, }
 CHARLES H. DRAKE, } *Hon. Auditors.*

27th June 1919.

Dr.

Balance Sheet at

LIABILITIES.

Sundry Creditors :—	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Corporation of Maidstone for rent of Library		
accrued	22 10 0	
Local Records.....	1 0 0	
Provision for other outstanding Accounts	35 0 0	
Annual Subscriptions paid in advance	18 10 0	
Canterbury Wills	4 2 0	
	—————	81 2 0
Research Fund.....		29 6 9
Accumulated Fund :—		
Balance as per last Balance Sheet.....	2243 8 6	
Amount of increase to bring value of Consols		
to 59.....	127 1 0	
	—————	
	2370 9 6	
Less Net Expenditure over Income for the year	0 11 1	
	—————	2369 18 5
		£2480 7 2
W. J. KING AND SON, Chartered Accountants, GRAVESEND. 1919.		—————

31st December 1918.

Cr.

ASSETS.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Cash at Maidstone Bank :—						
Current Account	195	0	4			
<i>Less</i> Petty Cash overspent	4	1	8			
				190	18	8
Investment in 5 per cent. National War Bonds 1928				200	0	0
Investment in Consols :—						
£1840 15s. 4d. taken at 59				1086	1	0
Library and Collection at Maidstone Museum				1000	0	0
Insurances paid in advance :—						
Fire				3	7	6
Subscriptions in arrear as per List, £39 10s. 0d.						

£2480 7 2

Examined, compared with Vouchers, and found correct.

WALTER C STUNT, } *Hon. Auditors.*
 CHARLES H. DRAKE, }

27th June 1919,

Archæologia Cantiana.

CHURCHWARDENS' ACCOUNTS OF THE PARISH OF ST. ANDREW, CANTERBURY, FROM A.D. 1485 TO A.D. 1625.

BY CHARLES COTTON, F.R.C.P.E., M.R.C.S. ENG.

PART III. 1524—1557.

Fol. 96 ro.

[1524-5, Henry VIII.] Thaccompt of Thomas a Goore and Jamys Vydean, wardens of the parysshe churche of Seint Andrewes thappostell in Caunterbury ffrom the ffeste of Seint Mighell tharchaungell in the xvth yere of the reign of Kyng Henry the viiith unto the feste of Seint Mighell tharchaungell then next ensuyng in the xvith yere of the foreseid Kyng by the space of oou hoole yere.

Arreragies. ffyrst, the seid wardens charge theymselw w^t certeyn money receyved of Thomas Gyllam late warden due unto the seid churche as apperyth in the ffoote of his accompt.

Summa v^s.

Itm. receyved also of the same Thomas Gyllam accordyng to the ffoote of his accompt a broken chalys of sylver weyeng xv uncs and iiij quarters of an unce.

Summa patet.

ffarmys. It. the seide wardens yeld accompt for the ffarme of vii acres of lande lyeng beside Seint Laurence letto ffarme unto Jamys Colman be the yere for x^s.

It. rec' of Thomas ffrensse for ffarme of a stabyll w^t a gardeyn in Pyllory Lane for thys yere vi^s viii^d.

Itm. rec' of Thomas Oxenbregge for fferme of a lytell tenement in Pyllory Lane and for fferme of a stabyll in the same lane for this yere v^s iiij^d.

It. Receyved of Devell's wydowe for fferme of a gardeyn in Seint Pauls parysshe for this yere xii^d.

It. rec' of John Gybbys for the fferme of a gardeyn in the parysshe of Seint Pauls for the yere iij^s iiiij^d.

It. rec' of Coppleys wydowe of Sandwyche for the fferme of a gardeyn in Sandwyche by yere vi^s viij^d.

Fol. 96 vo.

It. receyved of Betaummys wyf for fferme of a gardeyn annexed unto her house whiche sometye was Withm Roosys beyng in the parysshe of Seint Elpheys in Caunterbury for oon yere ij^s viij^d.

It. receyved of the same Betuammys wyfe for fferme of the same gardeyn of arreragies beyng behynde iij^s iiiij^d.

It. rec' of Reynold Gate for fferme of a stabyll in Pyllory Lane for this yere ij^s viiiij^d.

Summa xli^s viiiij^d.

It. rec' of John Lomeherst the younger for rent of his ij tenements in the parysshe of Our Lady of Northgate for this oon yere v^s.

Rentys. It. rec' of Petur Pembyll for rent of ij tenements in Northgate whiche late were John Raynolds and Henry Grenys thon of theym by yere viij^d ob and the other by yere xiiiij^d Summa xxi^d ob.

It. rec' of Thomas Cooke for rent of a tenement in Northgate som tyme Withm Kendalls by yere xx^d.

It. rec' of the susters of seint Lawrence for rent of ffenkylls house by the yere id.

Summa viii^s vi^d ob.

Obyte. It. receyved of Mr. Alcock, Chamberleyn of Caunterbury, for the obyte of Withm Benett for this yere x^s.

Summa patet.

Casuall receyts. It. receyved on Seint Andrews day in money gadered by skocheons the same day ix^s iiiij^d ob.

It. rec' of the Brothern of the crosse lyghts and of pascall money at Easter xxiiij^s.

Fol. 97 ro.

It. receyved in money gadered by the paryshons on hockmunday and tewysday as well by the men as by the women xxi^s viiiij^d.

Summa liiii^s ob.

Waste of Torchis and Mortuaries. It. receyved of Withm Squyer for waste of ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. of Antony ffourme for waste of ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. rec' for the waste of the mortuaries for John Gylnott att his buryeng	viii ^d .
It. rec' for the waste of vi torchis for the same John Gylnott	xii ^d .
It. rec' for the waste of the mortuaries for Jamys Prowde att his buryeng	viii ^d .
It. for the waste of vii torchis for the same Jamys	xiii ^d .
It. for the waste of the mortuaries for the seid Jamys Prowde att his monethys day	viii ^d .
It. rec' for the waste of the mortuaries for Laurence wydowe	viii ^d .
It. for the waste of vi torchis for the same wyddowe	xii ^d .
It. for waste of the mortuaries for Laurence wydowe at her monethys mynde	viii ^d .
It. rec' of Hobbys for the waste of iiij torchis	viii ^d .
It. rec' for the waste of vi torchis at the buryeng of Huett's wife	xii ^d .
It. rec' of Edward Carpenter for the waste of ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. rec' of Reynold Gate for waste of ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. rec' of *Paule Rytchemond for waste of vii torchis	xiii ^d .
It. rec' of Edward Carpenter for the waste of iiij torchis	viii ^d .
It. rec' of Jone a Tent for the waste of ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. of Withm Kelsey for waste of ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. of Mr. Alcock for the waste of the mortuaries for Mr. Goddard's daughter	viii ^d .
It. rec' of hym for waste of vi torchys for the same chyld	xii ^d .
It. rec' for the waste of the mortuaries for M(estres) Swannys obyte	viii ^d .

Summa xiii^s iii^d.

Fol. 97 vo.

Bequethis. It. rec' of the bequethe of Jamys Prowde unto the crosse lyght	viii ^d .
It. rec' of the bequethe of Dorothy Lawrence unto the crosse lyght	vi ^d .

* Paule Rytchemond lived in Pikenot Lane, formerly extending from the north wall of St. Margaret's Church behind the Fish Market, and opening into the High Street between the Bank and the house next towards the west, long closed at its upper end. It is now called Stain's Place, and the name Pikenot was derived from a family of that name, one of whom, John Pikenot, was a monk of Christ Church in 1226, and was the builder of the frater on the north side of the Great Cloister, part of whose early English work still remains.

It. rec' of the gyft of my lorde Cursor for lenyng of a vestement
and a chalys for his preste to syng w^t all xii^d.

It. rec' of the bequethe of Dorothy Lawrence for iiij awlterrs in
the churche, iiij awlter clothys Summa ij^s ij^d.

Brokyn Sylvyr. It. the seide accomptaunts charge theymself w^t
halff an unce of sylver parcell of the brokyn chalys by
reason that the olde chalys weyed xv uncs and j quarter,
and nowe the newe weyeth butt xv uncs

Summa after the rate of iiij^s iiij^d the unce xx^d.

Summa patet.

Summa of all the hole Receyts, ffarmys, Rents, wast of Tapers,
Torchys, Arrerags, Obetts, Bequethys and Gyfts vi^{li} xvii^s v^d.
Whereof:—

Obytes The seid accomptaunts aske to be allowed ffirst paid for
for the obyte of Edmund Mynott ij^s.

It. for the obyte of Wiffm Benett x^s.

It. for the obyte of Mestres Swannys vii^s vii^d.

It. for the obyte of Robert Boone ij^s viii^d.

Summa xxii^s iiij^d.

Fol. 98 ro.

Skocheons and pynnys. Itm. paid for iiij gold skynnes papers
for to make the skocheons w^t iiij^d.

Itm. paid for makyng cc. & di. c. skocheons prece xvi^d.

Itm. paid for pynnys i^d.

Summa xxi^d.

Seynt Andrew's lyght. Itm. paid to Thomas Calowe for the
strykyng of Seint Andrew's lyght weyeng in the hoole
xiiii lb. and an half. Whereof in olde wex viii lb. prece le
lb. strykyng ob summa iiij^d, and in newe wex vi lb. and a
half prece w^t the strykyng iiij^s ix^d

Summa of the hoole lyght v^s iiij^d.

Summa patet.

Oyle. Itm. paid to Antony Knyght for oyle for the lampe for
the hole yere in gross viii^s x^d.

Summa patet.

Kepying of the clock. Itm. paid to John Copyn for kepyng of
the clock for the hoole yere for his wags as is in other yers
vi^s viii^d.

Summa patet.

Newe torchis. Itm. paid to Wifm Marteyn for ij newe torchis
weyeng xxviii lb. prece le lb. iij^d ob. Summa viii^s ij^d

Summa patet.

Wasshyng. Itm. paid to Hunts wyfe for wasshyng of the sur-
plesses, awterclothis, and other necessaryes for the Churche
this hole yere iij^s.

Summa patet iij^s.

Fol. 98 vo.

The lampe tapers. Itm. paid for iij halff lb. tapers for the lampe
ayenst Alhalowyn havynge in newe wax 1 lb. and j quarter
w^t the strykyng xiii^d ob.

Itm. for iij half lb. tapers for the lampe ayenst Cristemas newe wax
and strykyng xiii^d ob.

Itm. for iij lb. and a half lb. of wax for the lampe tapers ayenst
Candylmas and our lady the annunciacon prece w^t the
strykyng ij^s vi^d.

It. paid for iij half lb. tapers for the lampe ayenst Whitsontyde
xii^d

It. for iij lb. of newe wax for the lampe tapers at ij tymes paid
to Thomas Callow prece ij^s j^d ob.

It. for iij half lb. tapers for the lampe bought of Kacherell wax-
chaundler prece xii^d

It. paid to the same Kacherell for renewyng of the lampe tapers
att a nother tyme iij^d.

Summa x^s j^d ob.

The crosse lyght, pascall and ffonte tapers. Itm. paid to Thomas
Calowe for strykyng of the crosse lyght weyeng in the hoole
xl lb. and di. lb. whereof in olde wax xxvii lb. iij quarters,
and in newe wax xii lb. iij quarters, prece le lb. w^t the
strykyng viii^d ob. Summa of the hoole lyght x^s ij^d quad.

It. paid for strykyng of the pascall and the ffonte taper weyeng
in the hoole xxviiith lb. and di. quarter. Whereof in the
olde stock xxv lb. and in newe wax iij lb. di. quarter prece
le lb. w^t the strykyng viii^d ob.

Summa of the hoole lyght iij^s iij^d ob.

Summa xiii^s v^d ob. quad.

Fol. 99 ro.

Evydence makynge and expensis about lernyd counsell. It. paid to
John Gȳbbys for ij newe deds makynge and ij letters of

- attorney for the lande belongyng unto the church of Seint Andrews xxii^d.
- It. paid to the Towne Clerk of Sandwyche for making of a relese of the gardeyn in Sandwyche and for sealyng of the same of all suche ryght as he claymed in the same iiij^d.
- It. paid to Thomas Scott, Mr. Christofer Hal's servaunte, for his payne, labour, and counsell in the seide mater betwene the Towne Clerk and us for the same gardeyn ij^s.
- It. paid in expensis there amongs the company that went thyther xxii^d.
- It. paid for a quarte of wyne gebyn to the ffenkylls when the relese of the lands was gebyn iiij^d.
- It. for a byll making of complaynts to be layed in at the vysytacon iiij^d.
- Summa vi^s vi^d.
- Reparacons of the tenements. It. paid for tymber for the reparacons of the wall of the gardeyn att Seint Elpheys xvi^d.
- It. paid to ij Carpenterrs mending of the same wall mete and drynke xiiii^d.
- It. paid to John Bryght, Tylar for *guysborde, †sprockett, tymber, tyle, lome, lyme, sand and workmanshypp of the same wall in gross ij^s vi^d.
- It. paid for reparacons doon in oon of the stabylls in Pyllory Lane ffirst for planks xxii^d.
- It. for ‡gyests for the same stabyll viii^d.
- It. for a carpenters wags layeng the same planks and ‡giests xii^d.
- Summa viii^s vi^d.

Fol. 99 vo.

- Necessaries in the church. ffirst, payed to Wilm Kelsy for §stallyng of ij crestylls for the herse ij^d.
- It. payntyng of the clothe hanging before the roode iiij^s.
- It. payed for ||lyer for the same clothe ij^d.
- It. payed for halowyng of an awlter clothe ij^d.
- It. payed for i quarte of wyne for the pryksong syngarrs on cryste-masse day in the mornyng iiij^d.

* A board to secure or steady anything. N.E.D. 1915.

† A projecting piece often put on at the bottom or foot of a rafter to throw the water off. *Dict. Kentish Dialect*, p. 159.

‡ Joists.

§ Stale, to put stales or rungs into a ladder. *Dict. Kentish Dialect*, 1888.

|| Tape, binding for the edges of a fabrick. N.E.D. 1905.

It. payed for i quarte of wyne for the syngarrs on Easter time iiij^d.

It. payed for skowryng of the *bolls in the Roodeloft and the
candylstykkys ayenst Easter iiij^d.

It. payed to ij men watchyng the sepulture and for coolys viii^d.

It. payed to Robert Lawrence for ij pewe dorys makyng iijs.

It. payed to Danyell Potyar for iiij †charnells and for nayls for
the seide pewe doorys ijs v^d.

It. payed to Robert Lawrence for makyng of a newe beere ijs.
Summa xii^s vi^d.

The chalyce makynge. It. payed to Mr. Alcock for makyng newe
of the brokyn chalyce viii^s iiiii^d.

Summa patet.

Summa of all the soluçons, allocaçons, reparaçons and pay-
ments v^{li} xv^s iiiij^d quad.

And soo the seid accomptaunts owe xxii^s ob quad.

Fol. 100 ro.

[1525] Whereof the seid accomptaunts aske to be allowyd for
wrytyng and drawyng of thys accompt xii^d.

And soo the seid accomptaunts owyth clerely all thyngs allowed
uppon thys there accompt determynyd the xviiith day of
June in the yere of our lord god M.D. xxv^{ti} xxi^s ob. quad.

And a newe chales fforthw^t iiij awlter clothys of the gyft of
Dorothy Lawrence as is before in this accompt expressyd,
whiche money, chales, and awlter clothes the same accomp-
taunts bath delyvered the day and yere before wryten unto
Jamys Vydean nowe remaynyng warden in the presence of
Doctor Cocks, curate.

Md. also that the foreseid accomptaunte hathe delyvered unto
the foreseid Jamys Vydean suche goods as the foreseid
Dorothee Laurance bequethed unto thuse of the powr
women beryng children dwellyng w^{tin} the preeynte of the
parysshe to be in the custody of the wardens for the time
beyng accordyng unto her testament, that is to say, ij shets
and ij pyllows w^t coots callyd ‡pyllebyre coots, etc.

Fol. 100 vo.

[1525-26, Henry VIII.] Thaccompt of Symon Videan and Wiffr
Tewkysbury wardens of the parysshe church of seint Andrewe

* Bowls.

† Hinges.

‡ Pillow cases. N.E.D. 1905.

thappostell in Caunterbury from the feste of Seint Mighell tharchaungell in the xvith yere of the reign of Kyng Henry the viiith unto the feste of seint mighell tharchaungell then next ensuyng in the xviith yere of the foreseid Kyng by the space of oon hoole yere.

Arreragies. ffyrst the seid wardens charge theym self w^t certeyn money receyved of Thomas a Goore late warden due unto the seid church as apparyth in the ffoote of hys accompt

Summa xxj^s i^d.

Summa patet.

Itm. the seid wardens yeld accompt for the ffarme of a stabyll in Pillory Lane letto fferme to Jamys Vydean for oon yere

ij^s viii^d.

It. for the ffarme of a nother stabyll in Pyllory Lane letto ffarme to Reynold Gate by yere

ij^s viii^d.

ffarmys. It. receyved of Thomas ffrensshe for the ffarme of a stabyll and a gardeyn in Pyllory Lane

vi^s viii^d.

It. of Thomas Oxinbregge for ffarme of a stabyll in Pyllory Lane this yere

ij^s viii^d.

It. of Jamys Colman for the ffarme of vij acres of lande lyeng besides Seint Lawrence thys yere

x^s.

Itm. of Coppleys wydowe of Sandwyche for fferme of a gardeyn in Sandwyche by yere

vi^s viii^d.

Fol. 101 ro.

It. receyved of John Gybbes for ffarme of a gardeyn in *Chauntery Lane in Seint Pauls parysshe

iiij^s iiij^d.

It. of Betuammys wyfe for fferme of a gardeyn in Seint Elpheys parysshe

ij^s viij^d.

It. of Devells wydowe for ffarme of a gardeyn in Seint Pauls parysshe

xii^d.

Summa of the ffarmys xxxviii^s iiij^d.

It. receyved of John Loneherst for rent of ii tenements in Northgate parysshe for thys yere

v^d.

It. of Wittm Kendalls wydowe for the Rent of a tenement in the seid parysshe of Northgate

xx^d.

Rentys. It. of Petur Pembyll for the rent of ij houses in the Parysshe of Northgate oon beyng a corner house paieng by yere vij^d ob. and the other house late beyng Henry Greenys

* This is the first time this name occurs in this volume.

and lyeth nexte adjoynng unto the foreseid corner house
and rentyth by yere xiiii^d. Summa of bothe houses xxi^d ob.
It. of the susters of Seint Laurence for the rent of ffenkyl's house
unto the lampe lyght for oon yere i^d.

Summa viii^s vi^d ob.

Obyte. Itm. receyved of Maister Robert Lewys, Alderman and
Chamberlayn of Caunterbury, for the obytte of Wifm
Benett for thys yere x^s.

Fol. 101 vo.

Summa patet.

Casuall receyts. Itm. receyved on Seint Andrews day gadered by
skocheons the same day vii^s vi^d ob.

It. receyved of the Brothern of the crosse lyght and in pascall
money att Easter xxii^s vii^d ob.

It. receyved in money gadered by the parysshons on hokmunday
and tuysday aswell by men as by women xxvii^s ij^d ob.

It. receyved the wedenysday after hokmunday of the Bocherrs and
Ryppars xvii^d ob.

It. receyved of Thomas Goore for waste of iiij torchys for Thomas
Swans viii^d.

It. of Thomas Percy for waste of ij torchys iiij^d.

It. of Symon Carders wydow for vi torchys xii^d.

It. of her for the waste of the mortuary tapers at ij tymes xvi^d.

It. of Mr. Rutland for the waste of vi torchys for hys wyfe xii^d.

It. of hym for the waste of the mortuaries viii^d.

It. of Thomas a Goore for waste of iiij torchys for hys ffather iiij^d.

It. of Wifm Tewkysbery for vi torchys for hys wyfe xii^d.

It. for the waste of the mortuaries for her viii^d.

It. of Jamys Prowds wydowe for the waste of the mortuaries for
his yers mynde viii^d.

It. of Thomas Gyllam for ij torchys for hys chyld iiij^d.

It. of Jerom Oxinbregg for viij torchys for his wyf xvj^d.

It. of hym for the mortuaries for ii tymes xvi^d.

It. of John Burges for ij torchys for his chyld iiij^d.

It. of Danyell Potter for ij torchys for hys chyld iiij^d.

Fol. 102 ro.

It. receyved of John ffysshe for the mortuary tapers for hys ffathers
mynde viii^d.

It. of Thomas Gyllam for ij torchys for oon other of hys chyldren
 iiij^d.

Summa lxxj^s ij^d.

Torche ends sold. Itm. receyved for iij ends of torches sold by the
 seid warden iij^s.

Summa patet.

Summa of all the hoole Receyts, ffarmys, Rents, waste of
 Tapers and Torchys, arrerag and obetts vij^{li} xij^s i^d o^b.

Whereof:—

Obetts. The seid accomptants askyth to be allowed paid for the
 obytt of Edmond Mynott ij^s.

It. for the obyte of Wilm Benett x^s.

It. for the obyte of Robert Bone iij^s viii^d.

It. for the obyte of M(estres) Swannys vii^s iiid^d.

Summa xxi^s xi^d.

The mortuary tapers. It. paid for strykyng of the mortuary
 tapers weyeng in the hoole xii lb. whereof in olde wex vi lb.
 and a half and in new wex v lb. and a half, prece of the
 hoole w^t the strykyng iij^s viii^d.

Summa iij^s viii^d.

Fol. 102 vo.

A new taper bought. It. paid for a lb. taper to stonde uppon the
 herse for M. Rutlands by reason oon of the mortuary
 tapers was att that same tyme brokyn viii^d.

Summa patet.

Seint Andrews lyght. It. paid to Kacherell for the makyng of
 seint Andrews lyght, weyeng in the hoole xiiii lb. and iii
 quarters whereof in new wex vi lb. and iij quarters prece le
 lb. strykyn vii^d

Summa iijj^s vi^d.

Summa iijj^s vi^d.

The Lampe tapers. It. paid for x lb. and an half of new wex
 bought thys same yere to renewe the lampe tapers vii tymes
 prece le lb. strykyng viii^d

Summa vii^s.

Summa vii^s.

The crosse lyght. It. paid to Kacherell for strykyng of the crosse
 lyght weyeng in the hole xl lb. iij quarters and ij uncs
 whereof in olde wex xxvii lb. iij quarters prece le lb. stry-
 kyng ob. and in new wex xiii lb. ij uncs prece le lb. strykyng
 viii^d

Summa ix^s xi^d.

Summa ix^s xi^d.

Pascall and ffonte taper. Itm. paied to Kacherell for strykyng of the pascall and ffonte taper weyeng in the hole xxxii lb. whereof in olde wex in the olde stock and w^t thends of the lamp tapers and also w^t the lb. taper bought for M. Rutlands herse as is expressyd in the charge prece le lb. strykyng ob. xiiii^d and in newe wex iiij lb. prece le lb. strykyng viii^d, ij^s viii^d Summa of the hole lyght iijs x^d.
Summa iii^s x^d.

Fol. 103 ro.

Skocheons and pynnys. It. paied for iiii gold shets of paper to make the skocheons ayenst seint Andrews Day, and for makyng of the same skocheons ayenst Seint Andrewes Day and for pynnys Summa in the hole xx^d.
Summa xx^d.

Newe torchys. It. paied for iiii newe torchys weyeng in the hoole lxi lb. prece le lb. ij^d ob. Summa xviii^s ix^d ob.

It. paied for ij newe torchys bought for the Churche att a nother tyme weyeng in the hoole xxxii lb. prece le lb. ij^d ob
Summa ix^s iii^d.

Summa of the hoole torchys xxviii^s ob.

Oyle for the lampe. It. paied to Antony Knyght for oyle for the lampe for the hoole yere as by a Tayle thereof made playnly shewyth to the summa of xii^s Summa xii^s.

Kepyng of the clock. Itm. paied to John Copyn for kepyng of the clock for the hole yere for hys stypende as is accustomed in yeres before vj^s viii^d.
Summa vi^s viii^d.

Newe surplessys. It. paied for xiiii ells of clothe to make ij new surplysses prece le ell vii^d Summa viii^s ij^d.

It. paied for the makyng of the same ij surplessys ij^s.
Summa

Wasshyng. It. paied for wasshyng and mendyng of awlter clothys, surplessys and other ornaments of the churche thys yere iijs.
Summa iijs.

Fol. 103 vo.

Reparaçons of the tenements. It. paied for certeyn reparaçons made and don in the tenements in Pyllory Lane thys yere as apperyth particularly in the same tenements viii^s ix^d ob.
Summa viii^s ix^d obs.

Casuall Reparaçons.	
ffirst, for a new key and for mendyng of the lock of the storehouse dore	iiij ^d .
It. for beryng oute of the dust oute of the churche	ob.
It. paied for a baskett to bere oute the seide dusst	ij ^d .
It. paied for scowryng of iiij graate candylstykkys	vi ^d .
It. paied for mendyng of the candylstykkys	iiii ^d .
It. paied for a new roope for the wakerell	j ^d ob.
It. paied for mendyng of the sylver sensour	iiij ^d .
It. for ij hooks for our lady awlter	ij ^d .
It. paied to jj men for watchyng of the sepulture	viii ^d .
It. in brede and drynk	ij ^d ob.
It. ij bushells of cools	ij ^d .
It. paied for mendyng of the seets	i ^d ob.
It. paied for mendyng of the laton sensor	vi ^d .
It. paied for a lb. of ffrankencense	iiii ^d .
It. paied for mendyng of the clock	ij ^d .
It. paied for a newe *cass for oon of the chalys	ij ^d .

Summa iiiis iij^d.

Summa of all Soluçons, Reparaçons, Allocaçons and pay-
ments
vjli. v^s j^d.

Fol. 104 ro.

And so they owe xxviis iijij^d ob.

Whereof they aske to be allowed paied for drawyng of
thys accompt xii^d.

And so the seid accomptaunts owe clerely uppon thys there
accompt determynd the xth day of Auguste in the yere of
[10 Aug. 1526.] our lorde god M.D. XXVI xxvis iiii^d ob.

Whiche xxvis iiii^d ob the foreseid Jamys Vydean bathe delyvered
and paied unto John ffysshe in the presence of Mr. Alecock
then beyng Mayor, Mr. Thomas ffooks, Mr. Robert Lewys,
John Burges, Shereff, Paule Rytchemond, Antony Knyght,
Thomas Goore, Johu Copyn, John ffysshe, John Elys &
others. Et equat.

Fol. 104 vo.

[1526-27, Henry VIII.] The accompte off John Fysche warden
of the parryshe churche of seynt andrewys yn Cawntonburye
ffrome the feste of saynt michaille tharchangelle yn the 17 yere

off the raynge of Kynge henry the viiith unto the feste of saynt mychaele tharchangelle next ensuyng yn the 18 yere off the foresayde Kynge by the space off one holle yere.

Arreragys. ffyrst the sayd wardens charge themselss w^t certayn monys recevyd of Symon Vydean late wardayne dew unto the sayd churche as yt apperythe yn the fote off his accompte.
Summa xxvi^s iiiii^d ob.

Summa patet.

ffarmys. Itm. the seyde wardens yeld accompt for the farme of a stable yn Pyllorye Lane w^t a gardyn let to farme to Thomas ffrenche by the yere vj^s viii^d.
It. for the farme of a howse yn the sayd Lane let to farme to Jamys Vydean by the yere ij^s viii^d.
It. recevyd of Thomas Oxenbrege for the farme of a stable yn the sayd Lane by the yere ij^s viii^d.
It. for the farme of a stable yn the sayd Lane let to Raynold Gat by the yere ij^s viii^d.
It. recevyd of John Ellys for the farme of a garden yn Chauntreye Lane yn the paryshe of saynt Powlls by the yere iij^s iiij^d.
It. recevyd of Devell's widow for farme of a gardyn yn the paryshe of seynt Powlls by the yere xii^d.
It. recevyd of Bettuamys widow for farme of a garden yn Saynt Elphes paryshe by the yere ij^s viii^d.

Fol. 105 ro.

It. recevyd of Jamys Colman for the farme of certayne lands caullyd vii acres lyeng besydes Saynt Laurence by the yere x^s.
It. the sayd wardens charge them selffe wythe the farme of a garden yn Sandwyche let to farme to John Salmon vj^s viii^d.
Summa of the farmys xxxviii^s iiiii^d.
It. the sayd wardens yeld acompt recevyd of the widow of John Lomherste for rent of ij tenements yn the paryshe off northe gat for thys yere v^s.
It. recevyd of the widow of Wyllm Kendalls for the rent of atenement yn the sayd paryshe of Northgat by the yere now yn the honds of Wyllm Pargrave xx^d.
It. of Petur Pemble for the rent of ij tenements yn the paryshe [of North] gat(e) one beyng a corner howse paying be the yere viii^d ob. and the other tenement late beyng Henrye Greens

and lyethe next adgoynng unto the foresayd corner howse
and rentythe by the yere xiiii^d. Summa xxi^d ob.

It. recevyd of the systers of Saynt Laurence for the rent of
Fenckles howse unto the lamp lyght for thys yere i^d.

Summa viii^s vi^d ob.

Obyte. It. recevyd of Mr. Robert Lewys Alderman and Chamber-
layne of the Cytte of Cawntorburrye for obyte of Wyllm.
Bennet for this yere x^s.

Summa patet.

A benevolence. It. recevyd of dyvers paryshehons of theyr benevo-
lence towards the makying of anew vane for the steple xvi^d.

Fol. 105 vo.

Summa patet.

Casualle rents. ffyrste recevyd uppon saynt Andrewys daye
gaderyd by stochens vii^s viii^d.

It. recevyd of the brethern of the crosse lyght and in pascalle
mony at Easter xviii^s.

It. in monye gaderyd by the parysheons on hocke mundaye and
tewysday as well bye men as bye wemen xvii^s ix^d.

It. recevyd of Master Rutland for the wast of the mortuarye tapers
viii^d.

It. of Symon Canders wedow for the waste of the mortuarye tapers
viii^d.

It. recevyd of Stephen Vyllers wedow for the wast of the mortuarye
tapers viii^d.

It. for the waste of the mortuarye tapers at John fyshes fathers
myend viii^d.

It. recevyd of Mr. Rutland for the wast of fowre torches viii^d.

It. recevyd of Thomas Goere for the wast of vj torches xii^d.

It. of the wedow of Stephen Vylowre for the wast of vj torches xii^d.

It. of Roberd Lerwyke for ij torches wast iiij^d.

It. of John Hobbys for ij torches wast iiij^d.

It. of John Bowrges for ij torches wast iiij^d.

It. of Thomas Wainflet for iiij torches wast viij^d.

It. the wast of the mortuary tapers for M(estres) Swannys obyte
viii^d.

Summa li^s.

A bequethe. It. recevyd of the bequethe of Stephen Vylowre
unto the crosse lyght xii^d.

Summa ut patet.

Summa of all the holle receyts, farmys, rents, waste of
tapers and torches, arrerags and obbytts vi^{li} xvi^s. vii^d.

Whereof :—

Fol. 106 ro.

Obyts. The sayde accomptaunte askythe to be allowyd payd for
the obyt of Edmund Mynott ij^s.

It. payd for the obyt of Wyllm Bennet x^s.

It. for the obyt of Robert Boone ij^s viii^d.

It. for the obytt of Mastres Swannys vii^s vii^d.

Summa xxi^j ij^s ij^d.

Mortuary tapers. It. payde for the strykyng of the mortuary
tapers wayng yn the hole xij li. whereof yn old waxe viij li.
prece le lb. strykyng ob, summa iiij^d; and in new wax iiij li.
prece le lb. w^t strykyng vij^d, summa ij^s iiij^d.

Summa of the mortuaryes ij^s viii^d.

Summa ij^s. viii^d.

Saynt Andrews lyght. It. payde to Kacherelle waxchaundler for
strykyng of Saynt Andrews lyght wayng yn the hole
xiiii li. and i quarter, whereof yn olde waxe ix li. and a half
prece the li. strykyng ob., summa iiij^d ob. quad.; and yn new
waxe iiij lb. iiij [quarters] prece le lb. w^t strykyng vii^d,
summa ij^s ix^d quad.

Summa of the hole lyght iijs ij^d.

Summa iijs ij^d.

The crosse lyght. It. payde to the foresayd Kacherelle for strykyng
of the crosse lyght wayng yn the hole xxxix lb. whereof yn
old waxe xxvi lb. iiij quarters, prece le lb. strykyng ob,
summa xiiii^d; and yn new waxe xii lb. and halffe, prece le
lb. strykyng vii^d.

Summa viiis v^d ob.

Summa of the hole lyght viiis v^d ob.

Pascalle and font tapers. It. payde to Kacherelle for strykyng of
ye pascalle and the font tapers wayng yn the hole xxxii lb.
whereof yn olde waxe xxvii lb. iiij quarters, prece le lb.
strykyng ob., xiiii^d; and in new waxe iiij lb. j quarter, prece
le lb. w^t the strykyng vii^d, summa ij^s v^d ob quad.

Summa of the hole lyght iijs vii^d ob quad.

Summa iijs vij^d ob. quad.

Fol. 106 vo.

The lamp tapers. It. payd for the strykyng iiij lb. of old waxe
beyng the stocke of the lamp tapers at tymys i^d ob. and for

xii lb. of new waxe bought to renew the sayd lamp tapers
ix tymys yn the sayd yere that ys to saye ayenst All hallowen,
saynt Andrew, Crystmas, Saynt John Baptest, Saint Jamys
and Saynt Barttelmew, prece le lb. w^t the strykyng vii^d.

Summa of the hole lyght vii^s i^d ob.

Summa vii^s i^d ob.

Scochens and pynnys. It. payd for iiij *seyetts of gold paper to
make the scochens ayenst saynt andrewys daye and for
makyng of the same ynto scochens and for pynnys, pryce yn
the holle xx^d.

Summa xx^d.

Oyle for the lamp. It. payd to Antonye Knyght for xxix quarts of
oyle bowght of hym for the hole yere as by atayle thereof
made playnly schew^t prece le quart iiij^d. Summa vij^s iiij^d.

Summa vij^s iiij^d.

Waschyng. Itm. payd for wascheng and mending of awlther
clothes and other ornamentys of the churche thys yere

Summa iiij^s.

Summa iiij^s.

Kepying of the clocke. It. payd to John Coppen for kepyng of
the clocke for the hole yere as yn the other yeres before

Summa vij^s viii^d.

Summa vi^s viii^d.

Fol. 107 ro.

New awbys. Itm. payd for x ells of whit clothe for ij awbys to be
new made prece le ell vj^d ob Summa v^s v^d.

It. for makyng of the same awbbys viii^d.

It. for coleryng and mending of ix surplessys ij^s iiij^d.

Summa viii^s v^d.

New torchey. Itm. payd to Kacherelle for ij new torches wayng yn
the holle xxx lb pryce the pownde iiij^d ob. Summa viii^s ix^d.

Summa viii^s ix^d.

A new vane. Itm. the sayd wardens aske the alowans payde to the
makyng of anew vane for the staple Summa iiij^s ij^d.

Summa iiij^s ij^d.

Casuall reparacyons. Itm. payd for abell rope for one of the bells
vi^d.

Itm. for mending of a seate yn the churche ij^d.

Itm. payd for makyng of ij deskys for the quyre viii^d.

* Scyte = sheet.—Murray's *New English Dict.*

Itm. payd for tymber to make anew Judas for the pascalle and for makyng of the same	vii ^d .
Itm. payd for a new keye for the quyre dore	iiij ^d .
Itm. payd for gryndyng of the *paryng yeron	i ^d .
Itm. payd for wachyng of the sepulcwre and for bred and drynke for the wachers	x ^d .
Itm. payd to the clerke for crystmas quarter more than coud be gadered yn the paryshe to make uppe his wayges	viii ^d .
Itm. for mendyng of the sylver sensowre	viii ^d .
Itm. payde to the clerke to make uppe hys wayges agaynst the anuncyacyon of our lady	vj ^d .
	verto

Fol. 107 vo.

It. payd for ij bawdrycks one for the gret bell and other for the wackerelle	x ^d .
It. payd for apottell of wyne for a ij tymys for the Quayre men	viii ^d .
It. payd to John pavyowr for pavyng of the gutter agaynste the Kyng's Hed	xii ^d .
It. payd to make uppe the clarks waygs agaynst mydsomer more then cowde be gaddryd	x ^d .
It. payd for mendyng of the hollywatter yn the Quayre	i ^d .
It. payd for mendyng of aboke yn the quyre	x ^d .
It. payd for mendyng of a stabyl doore yn Pillory Lane	iiij ^d .
It. payd to make uppe the clarecks wagys mychellmas more then was levyd yn the parishe	viii ^d .
It. payd for aracke of one of the stapbylls yn Pyllory Lane	viii ^d .
	Summa x ^s x ^d .

Allocations. It. the sayd wardens askythe to be alowyd for the
farme of a garden yn sandwiche yn the bonds of one
Salmon by reason that he kepythe yt schet and closse and
not straynable and the sayde accompts by no means can
come to payment, prece

v^s viii^d.

Summa vi^s viii^d.

Summa of all solucyons, reparacyons and allocacyons

ciiij^s viii^d ob quad.

Fol. 108 ro.

And so the sayd accompts owe xxxi^s x^d quad.

* Paring-iron for pruning, etc.

Whereof the(y) aske to be allowyd payd for the drawght of thys
 accompt xii^d.

And so they ow cleare uppon this accompte made and delivyd the
 xxvii day of october yn the yere of o^r lord god MDXXVII^{ti} yn
 the presence of Mr. focks, Mr. lewys, John bourges, Thomas
 frenshe, John Coppen, ffrawncs Rutland, Jamys Vydean,
 John Alcoke the younger, and so delyveryd to bonds of
 Wyllm Hont, warden xxx^s x^d.

Fol. 108 vo.

[1527-28, Henry VIII.] Thacompt of wyllm. Huntt and John
 Hobbys wardens of the churche of seint Andrew Thappostell
 in Caunterbery from the fest of seint myghell tharchaungell
 in the xviiith yere of the Reign of kyng Henry the viiith on
 to the feste of seint myghell tharchaungell then nexte
 ensuyng in the xixth yere of the foresayd kyng Be the space
 of oon hoole yere.

Arreragies. ffyst the seide wardens charge theymsel w^t certeyn
 money Receyved of John fyshe lat warden due unto the
 seyde churche as apperyth in the foote of hys accompt
Summa xxx^s x^d.

Summa patet.

ffarmys. It. the seyde wardens yeld accompt for the farme of vii
 acres of lande lyeng beside seint Laurence letto fferme unto
 Jamys Colman be the yere for x^s.

It. Rec' of Thomas ffrensshe for ffarme of a stabyll w^t a gardeyn
 in Pyllory Lane for thys yere vi^s viii^d.

It. Rec' of Jamys Vydean for farme of a stabyl in Pyllory Lane for
 oon yere ij^s viii^d.

It. Rec' of Jaram Oxinbregge for farm of a nothur stabyl in
 Pyllory Lane for oon yere ij^s viii^d.

It. Rec' of Thomas Oxinbregge for farm of a stabyl in Pillory
 Lane for oon yere ij^s viii^d.

Fol. 109 ro.

It. Rec' of Hoorne of Sandwyche for farme of a gardeyn in sand-
 wyche by yere vj^s viii^d.

It. Rec' of John Gybbes for farme of a gardeyn in Chaunterylane
 in Seint Pauls parysshe iij^s iii^d.

It. Rec' of Betunamys wyffe for ferme of a gardeyn in seint elpheys parysshe ij^s viii^d.

It. Rec' of Devells wydowe for farme of a gardeyn in sint Pauls parysshe xii^d.

Summa of the ffarmys xxxviii^s iiij^d.

Rents. It. Receved of Hamons wydowe for rent of ij tenements in Northgat Parysshe for thys yere v^s.

It. Rec' of the barbar w^t owte Northgat for rent of a tellement [tenement] in the seide parysshe of Northgat xx^d.

It. Rec' of Petur Pembyll for the rent of ij houses in the parisshe of Northgat oon being a corner house paieng by yere vii^d ob and the other house late beyng Herry Greenys and lyeth nexte adjoynng un to the foreseid corner house and rentyth by yere xiiii^d.

Summa of bothe houses xxi^d ob.

It. Rec' of the susters of seint Laurence for the Rent of ffenkylls house un to the lampe lyght for oon yere. i^d.

Summa viii^s vi^d ob.

Obyte. It. Receyved of Maister Robert Lewys alderman and chamberlayn of caunterbury for the obytte of Wyllm Benett for thys yere x^s.

Summa patet.

Fol. 109 vo.

Casual receyts. It. Receyved on seint andrews day in money gadered by skockeons the same day viii^s ix^d. ob.

It. Rec' of the Brothurn of the Crosselyght and of the Pascall money at Easter xix^s vii^d.

It. Rec' in money gaderred by the parysshons on hockmunday and tewysday as well by the men as by the women xvii^s vi^d.

It. Rec' of Master Dartnowll for wast of vi torchys for heys chylde xii^d.

It. Rec' of John Gybbys for wast of vi torchys for hys wiyffs dowtter xii^d.

It. for wast of the mortuaryes for John Gybbys dowtter at the moneths mynde viii^d.

It. Rec' of Wylm Huntt for wast of viii torchys for ij of heys chylturn xvi^d.

It. Rec' of Master Lewysse, chamberlayn for wast of to [sic] torchys for heys chylde iiiii^d.

It. Rec' for John a tent for wast of xii torchys at heys bereing ij^s.

It. Rec' for wast of the mortuaries tapers at ij tymes for the for-
 seyde John xvi^d.
 It. Rec' of John Jansun for wast of ij torchys for hys chyld iiij^d.
 It. Rec' for the wast oon torche for a power man that deyde in the
 street ij^d.
 It. Rec' of John fysshe for the mortuary tapers for heys ffathers
 mynde viii^d.
 Summa liiij^s viii^d ob.

Fol. 110 ro.

Bequethis. Itm. Receyved of the bequethe of John a tent unto
 the crosse lyght iiij^d.
 Itm. Rec' of the bequethe of my lord finnyes, to the church of
 sint andrew a vessment of Reed damaske all thyng cordyng
 therto.
 Itm. Rec' of the Bequethe of Barcullmew of Lundun to the same
 churche a torche.

Summa patet.

Summa of all the hole Receyts, ffarmys, Rents, wast of tapers,
 torchys, arrerage, obetts, Bequethys and Gyfts vii li. ij^s ix^d.
 whereof:—

Obytes. The seide accomptaunts aske to be allowed first paied for
 the obyte of Edmund Mynott ij^s.
 It. for the obyte of Wyllm Benett x^s.
 It. for the obyte of Mestres Swannys vii^s vii^d.
 It. for the obyte of Robert Boone ij^s viii^d.
 Summa xxii^s iij^d.

Skocheons and pynnys. It. paied for iij gold skynnes papers for
 to make the skocheons w^t iij^d.
 It. paied for makyng of cc and d^c quarter of skocheons prece xii^d.
 It. paied for pynnys i^d ob.
 Summa xvii^d ob.

Fol. 110 vo.

Seynt Andrews lyght. It. paied to Edmund Cacherell for the
 strykyng of Seint Andrews lyght weyeng in the hoole
 xiiii lb. and an halff whereof in olde wex viii lb. prece lc lb.
 strykyng ob. summa iij^d and in new wex vi lb. and a halff
 prece at vi^d quad w^t the strykyng ij^s vi^d ob. summa of the
 hoole lyght ij^s x^d ob.

Summa patet.

Newe torchis. It. paied Edmund Cacherel for ij newe torcheis
weyeng lxxxvii lb. prece le lb. iiij^d ob.
Summa x^s ix^d ob.

Summa patet.

Oyle. It. paied to John Elles for xxviii quarts of oyle for the
lampe prece be the quarte iiij^d the hoole summa vii^s.

Summa patet.

Kepying the clock. Itm. paied to John Copping for kepyng of ye
clock for ye hoole yere for his wags as is in other yers
vij^s viii^d.

Summa patet.

Wasshyng. It. paied to Hartts wyfe for wasshyng of the surplusses,
awter clothis, and other necessaryes for the churche this
hoole yere iiij^s.

Fol. 111 ro.

Summa patet.

The crosse lyght. Itm. paied to Edmund Cacherel for strykyng
of the crosse lyght weyeng in ye hoole xlii lb. and di. lb.
and di. quarters, wherof in olde wex xxiii lb. and iiij quarters
and in newe wex xvii lb. and di. lb. and quarter and di.
quarter, prece le lb. w^t the strykyng vi^d ob. quad summa of
the hoole lyght xi^s i^d.

Summa patet.

Pascall and ffonte tapers. It. paied for strykyng of the Pascall
and fonte tapers weyeng in the hoole xxxii lb. and di. lb.
whercof in olde wex xxvii lb. and in newe wex v lb. and di.
lb. prece Be lb. w^t the strykyng vi^d ob. quad. summa of the
hoole lyght iiiij^s ij^d ob.

Summa patet iiiij^s ij^d ob.

The Lampe tapers. It. paied for iiij halff lb. tapers for the lampe
ayenst alhalowyyn of new wex w^t the strykyng x^d.

It. paied for iiij halff lb. tapers for the lampe ayenst crystmas of
new wex w^t the strykyng x^d ob.

It. paied for iiij halff lb. tapers for the lampe ayenst candylmas of
new wex w^t the strykyng x^d.

It. paied for iiij halff lb. tapers for the lamp ayenst the aununciacio
of our lady of new wex w^t ye strykyng x^d.

- It. paid for iij half lb. tapers for the lampe ayenst hooly cross day
of new wex w^t the strykyng x^d.
It. paid for iij half lb. tapers for the lampe ayenst corpus crysty
day of new wex w^t ye strykyng x^d.
It. paid to the same Kacherel for renewyng of the lampe tapers
at ij oother tymes iij^d.
Summa v^s iij^d ob.
It. paid to Harry glaser for mendyng of the west wyndo xvi^d.

Fol. 111 vo.

- It. paid to the same Harry for trymyng of ij kasses of to [*sic*]
wyndoys in saint Tronyuns *lowht xvi^d.
It. paid to Danyell potyar for makyng of that ij kasse of yievrn
ij^s.

And that same ij^s was gaderred of the †parissuus in saint
Troniuns *lowht and so that is pade.

- Necessaries in the churche. It. paid to ij men wacheyng the
sepulere viii^d.
It. paid for collys ij^d.
It. paid for Bred and Drynke for that ij men i^d ob.
It. paid for skowryng of the lampe agayn crystmas to Bysschops
wyffe ij^d.
It. paid for sowdering of oon of the Boole of the lampe i^d.
It. paid for v gret candylstykkys and ij lytul candylstykkys for
skowryng of them ayenst Easter to Payns wyffe xiii^d.
It. paid to the Boke bynddir for ij new claspe and mendyng the
coverryng of the antefennar and for a new clasp and mend-
yng and mendyng of the covarryng and glewyng and
fastenyng of ij quarryrs of the legent for thys ij Books xii^d.
It. paid to Spensar the joynar for boords and worke manchep of
it for seint Tronyuns lowht alonggs the awter ij^s.
It. paid for a barrel turnyng for the cloke iiij^d.
It. paid to Danyel Potyar for makyng of a newe keye and
mendyng of the loke of the chest in Seint Tronyuns lofte
iiij^d.

Fol. 112 ro.

- It. paid for naylls to nayle the stols in the lofte ob.
It. paid for mendyng of the cloke xx^d.
It. for mendyng ij bars in Saint Tronyuns lofft iiij^d.

It. paid for trymyng the paskall *and evrn to hang it to Rood
loft x^d.

It. paid for a †casse for the west wendo beseyd the cloke for to go
owt and in xii^d.

It. paid for mendyng of the keye for the quiur door ij^d.

Summa xii^s viii^d.

Summa of all the solucōns, allocacōns, Reparaōns and pay-
ments iiiij^{li} viii^s iij^d ob.

And so the seide accomptaunts owe liiii^s v^d ob.

Wherof the seyde Wythm Huntt hathe paid delyvered by the assent
of the hedds of ye parysshe to the newe churche wardens to
ward the beyng of a new anteffynar Summa xxiii^s iij^d.

Fol. 112 vo.

And soo the seyde accomptaunts owe clerely uppon ther accompt
[15 April 1528] the xvth day of aprilis in the yere of our lord God
MDXXVIII xxxi^s i^d ob.

The wyche xxxi^s i^d ob. then being in the hands of Wythm Hunte
wasse delyvered by the sayd Wythm unto the handis of
ffrannssys ‡Rotlan then being warden and gevyng accomp-
taunt for John Hobbs warden the xvth day of Aprilis in the
xixth yere of the Reigne of Kyng Henry the viiith in the
presence of Master Thomas foxe, Mr. John §Halkoce, Mr.
Robard Lewesse, John Borges, Thomas ffrynche, John
Coppynge, Thomas Gyllim, John §Halkoce, w^t oothur moor.

[The next 10 years of the reign of Henry VIII. appear to be
missing. Fol. 113 ro. is blank, fol. 113 vo. being occupied with the
year 1544-5; but on passing to fol. 148 we find that and fol. 149
occupied with the accounts for the year 1538-1539, which here
follow :—]

Fol. 148 ro.

[1538-39, Henry VIII.] The accompte off Robert brome and
John ffuller yn the yere of our lord 1539 beyng churchewardens
ffrome ye feaste of Saynt Mychaell the arkangel 1538 unto the
feast of Saynt Mychaell the arkangell 1539 ut patet.

Arreragys. Nichill.

ffarmys. Imprimis the wardens yeld acompt ffor the farme of vii

* Pen through.

† Casement.

‡ Rutland.

§ Alcock.

ackres of lande byeng besydys Saynt Lawrens letto fferme to lyonyll by the yere	xii ^s .
Itm. rec' of waller for a stable in Pillory Lane be yere	iiij ^s .
Renttys. In primis of Thomas Burges ffor a stable in Pillory Lane by yere	iiij ^s .
Itm. receyvyd of Thomas ffrenshe ffor ij tenements yn Pillory Lane by yere	vii ^s viii ^d .
It. recevyd of Gregorye Spert of Sawndwiche ffor rent of a garden	vj ^s viii ^d .
Itm. receyvyd of George Nycoll the 13 th october ffor farm of a pice of londe be longyng to Saint Androys churche	iiij ^s iiij ^d .
Obbytts. In primis receyvyd of Mr. John Alcock le Junyor alder- man and chamberlayne of the Cyttye of Cawntorburry ffor the obbyt of Willm Bennett ffor this yere	Summa x ^s .
Casualle Receyttys. Itm. reacyvyd of John Reymyshe ffor the wast of ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. rec' of Rychard Waller for ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. rec' of Robt. Brodd ffor a torche	ij ^d .
It. rec' for iiij mortuary tapers ffor Mastres Swannys	viii ^d .
It. rec' of Stephen Sare ffor ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. rec' of Alexandre Orvylstone ffor ij torchs	iiij ^d .
It. rec' of Nycholas Lewys ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. rec' of Lynsted for iiij torchis	viiij ^d .
It. rec' of of Waller for ij torchis	iiij ^d .
It. rec' of of Mr. Lewys for iij torchis	...
It. rec' of the brothoren of the Crosse light at Easter	xii ^s iiij ^d .
It. rec' at hoetyde althings gadderyd the ij days and at supper	xvii ^s x ^d .

Summa of casual receyts xxxiii^s viii^d.

Summa istius paginæ in receyts iiij li xvii^s iiij^d.

Fol. 148 vo.

Necessary expensys.

Lampe tapers. Itm. payd to Thomas Callow ffor stryckyng of xv li waxe the which waxe was hadde in the churche of Saynt Jamys light and of other lyghtys in the churche	Summa vii ^d ob.
--	----------------------------

Summa patet.

The crosse lyghte. Itm. delyveryd agaynst crystmas v tapers waying viii li and rec' v tapers waying xii li di. and so was new waxe iiij li di. prece le li vi ^d ob summa ij ^s v ^d ob and for the stryckyng vi ^d	ij ^s xi ^d ob.
--	-------------------------------------

It. agaynst Easter ffor stryckyng of the hole crosse waying xxx ti.
summa xv^d.

Summa patet.

Paskall and font taper. Itm. delyvering the paskall waying xxix ti
di. rec' w^t the ffont taper xxxv ti di. so ys yn new waxe vi ti
prece iij^s iij^d. and ffor the stryckyng xvii^d ob.
summa iij^s viii^d ob.

Summa patet.

Oyle ffor the lampe. Itm. spent yn oyle ffor the lampe ut patet by
the clarke f(or) oyle ffor thys hole year that ys past.
summa ix^s viii^d.

Itm. ffor washinge of the surplissys withe aluter clothes and other
ornaments partaynyng unto the churche the were washng vi
tymys yn this yere.
summa iij^s iij^d.
Summa iij^s iij^d.

*Summa of necessary exspensys xxii^s v^d ob.

Itm. for ij surplecys and makyng of them. summa xiii^s iij^d.
Summa xxxv^s x^d ob.

Fol. 149 ro.

Casual Expensys.

Allowed ffor obbits.

In primis ffor the obyt of Edmund Mynot ij^s.

It. ffor the obyt of Wyllyam benet x^s.

It. ffor the obyt of Robert boone iij^s viii^d.

It. ffor the obyt of Mestres Swanne vii^s vii^d.

It. uppon crystmas day in wyne iij^d.

It. paide to the clarke ffor crystmas quarter more than I gadderyd
in the paryshe xiiii^d.

It. paide to Danyell at Crystmas ffor mendyng and kepyng of the
clocke ffor thys yere and so ys bownd by worde to kepe yt
yerlye w^t all reparatyons of ieron worke and he to have ffor
his keping w^t the chargys every yere the summa of syxe
shillings viii^d vj^s viii^d.

It. paide ffor mendyng of the guttors that be yn the upper steeple
ij^d.

It. paide to barns and his sonne ffor ij nyghts watcheyng abowte
the sepulture viii^d.

It. yn bred and drynk ffor them ij^d.

* This entry is crossed out.

It. ij bothellys of charre coolys prece	iiij ^d .
It. layde owte in expensys ffor the supper made at hoctyde	vii ^s .
It. ffor the bylle x ^s of the whiche Mr. Dector hathe payde v ^s and the parishe other v ^s .	summa v ^s .
It. a bawderyke ffor the wackarell	ij ^d .
It. a wodden *whele ffor the organs	j ^d .
It. ffor shettyng of the gret bell clap	iiij ^d .
It. ffor paveyng the space and mendyng be fore Jhus aulter and ffor a quarter C pavyng tyle	v ^d .
It. a hamper ffor candelstycks	viii ^d .
It. payde to the clarke ffor mychelmas more then was gatherdd in the parishe	xxii ^d .
Summa of casuall expensys xlv ^s ix ^d . †xlvii ^s ij ^d .	
Summa istius expensis iiij li ij ^s viii ^d ob.	

Fol. 149 vo. [Blank.]

[So pass back to fol. 113 vo.]

Fol. 113 vo.

[1545-46, Henry VIII.] Thacompt of Rycharde Waler and Nycholas fysshe wardens of the parisshe church of sent andrews thapostyll in Canturbury from the fest of sent Myghell Tharangell in the xxxvi yere of the reign of Kyng Henry the viiith unto the fest of sent Mighell Tharchaungell next ensuyng in the xxxviith yere of the forseyd Kyng by the space of oon holle yere.

Arreargis. ffyrst the sayd wardens charg themselfe w^t certayn money of John Ellys late warden due unto the sayd church

xvi^s ij^d.

Summa xvi^s ij^d.

ffarmys. Itm. the sayd wardens yeld accompt for the ferme of vii acres of land lyeng besyd sent laurance let to ferme unto Dydyer Tomson by the yere for

xx^s.

Itm. Recevyd of Peter Londun for farm of a stabyll in Pyllary Lane

iiij^s.

Itm. Recevyd of Jynkynson for farm of a stabyll in Pyllary Lane

iiij^s.

Itm. Rec' of Mr. Frenche now beyng Mayer for ferme of a stabyll and a garden in Pyllary Lane

vii^s viii^d.

Itm. Rec' of George Nycalls for ferme

iiij^s iiiij^d.

* Wheel.

† In another hand.

- Itm. Rec' for ferme of a garden in Synt Paulls xii^d.
 Itm. Rec' of wynters wedowe of Sandwych for the ferm a garden
 in Sandwych by yere vi^s viii^d.
 Itm. of Mr. Dygs for a stable nihil for he saithe y^t he hathe paid
 John Ellys. summa xlv^s viii^d.
 Summa iiij li. ij^s x^d.

Fol. 114 ro.

- Rents. Itm. Rec' of the wedo of Rger Wells for a howse that she
 hath to farm of the Cyte for rent of the howsys at norgate
 iiij^s iiiij^d.
 It. Rec' of the systers of sent Laurance for rent of fynkylls howse
 by yere i^d.
 Summa iiij^s v^d.
 Obyte. Itm. Rec' of Mr. Knyt, Chamberlayn of Canturbury for
 the obyt of Wylyyam Benett for thys yere x^s.

Summa patet.

- Casuall recetts. Itm. Rec' at Ester of the parissshoners in paschall
 money gadaryd at Ester x^s iiij^d.
 It. Rec' at hoctyd gadyryd as well be ye men as the women viii^s i^d.
 Summa xviii^s iiiij^d.
 Wast of Torchys and Motuarys. Itm. Rec' of Peter Kellsam for
 the wast of ij torchys for the beryng of hys son iiiij^d.
 Itm. Rec' of Snelson for the wast of vj torchys at ye beryall of iiij
 of hys chyl dren xii^d.
 Itm. Rec' of Gregory Rose for the wast of ij torchys at the beryall
 of hys son iiiij^d.
 Itm. Rec' of the wedo of Robert Brome for the wast the mortuary
 tapers and ij torchys at hys beryall xii^d.
 Itm. Rec' of John Canam for the wast of vj torchys at the beryall
 of Donets wedo xii^d.
 And for the wast of ye mortuary tapers viii^d.
 Itm. Rec' of Mr. Parson of hys gyfft to thys chyrch xii^d.
 Itm. Rec' of the wedo of Roberd Brome for the wast of the mor-
 tuary tapers at the month day viii^d.
 xxxvii^s ix^d.

Fol. 114 vo.

- Itm. Rec' of Stevyn Sarre for the wast of y^e mortuary tapers for
 the yerys mynd of hys moder viii^d.

- Wast of Torchys and Mortuaryes. It. Rec' of Reger Wells wedo
for the wast of vi torchys at ye beryall of her husband xii^d.
And for the wast of ye mortuary tapers viii^d.
Itm. Rec' of ye wedo of Reger Wells for the wast of the mortuary
tapers at ye monyth day xii^d.
Itm. Rec' of John Canam for ye wast of iiij torchys and the wast
of ye iiij mortuary tapers at ye beryng of hys wyffe xvi^d.
It. Rec' of John Jamys for the wast of iiij torchys at ye beryall of
John Cannaam viii^d.
Itm. Rec' of Mr. Webb for ye wast of the iiij mortuary tapers viii^d.
Itm. Rec' of Syr Wyllyam fynchys servant for ye wast of iiij
torchys and for ye wast of ye iiij mortuary tapers at ye
beryng of hys son xvi^d.
Itm. Rec' for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers for the obyt of
Mystres Swanne viii^d.
It. Rec' of Mr. Parson vj *crysumys y^t he dyd gyfe to the church
to mak ij new trochetts.
Itm. Rec' of ye wedo of Thomas Wanflett for the wast of iiij
torchys and for ye wast of iiij mortuary tapers at ye beryall
of her husband xvi^d.
Itm. Rec' of the wedo of Thomas Wanflett for the wast of iiij
mortuary tapers at the monyth day of her husbannd viii^d.
It. Rec' of Wyllyam Barnns for ye wast of iiij torchys and for ye
wast of iiij mortuary tapers at the beryng of hys wyffe xvi^d.
Summa xi^s iiiii^d.

Fol. 115 ro.

- Itm. Rec' of Lynsteds wedo for the wast of vi torchys and for the
wast of iiij mortuary tapers at ye beryng of Frauncys
Lynsted xx^d.
Itm. Rec' of Jamys Vyidian for the wast of vi torchys and for the
wast of iiij mortuary tapers at the beryng of Wyllyam
Hubbard xx^d.
Itm. Rec' of Wyllyam Barnns for ye wast of iiij mortuary tapers
at ye moynyth day of hys wyffe viii^d.
It. Rec' of Wyllyam Hunt for the wast of iiij torchys at the
beryng of hys chyld viii^d.

* Chrisom, a white robe put on a child at baptism.

† A garment of linen made like a surplice with tight sleeves and worn by a bishop or abbot, and also by other persons.

- It. Rec' of Lynsteds wedo for ye wast of iiij mortuary tapers att
the monyth day off Francys Lynsted viii^d.
- It. Rec' of Lynsteds wedo for the wast of vi torchys at the beryall
of Jamys Lynsted xii^d.
- It. Rec' of Thomas Gyllam for the wast of vi torchys at ye berall
of Mary hys daughter xii^d.
- It. Rec' of Mr. Nayler for the wast of viii torchys at the beryall of
hys father xvi^d.
- It. Rec' of Gregory Rose for ye wast of ij torchys at the beryng of
hys chyld iiij^d.
- It. Rec' of the wedo of Harry Karver for the wast of ij torchys at
ye beryng of her chyld iiij^d.
- It. Rec' of Mr. Nayler the wast of iiij mortuary tapers at the
monyth day of hys father viii^d.
- It. Rec' of Gregory Rose for the wast of ij torchys at the beryall
of hys chyld iiij^d.
- It. Rec' of Mr. Sayre for the wast of vii torchis at the beryall of
hys brother xiiii^d.
- *It. Rec' of Rychard Wood for the wast of iiij torchys at the
berying of George Wood hys son viii^d.
- Summa xii^s ij^d.

Fol. 115 vo.

- Wast of Torchys and Mortuaries. It. Rec' of Rychard Wood for
ye wast of ij torchys at ye beryall of Angnes Wood iiij^d.
- It. Rec' of Gregory Rosse for ye wast of ij torchys at ye beryall of
hys mayd iiij^d.
- It. Rec' of Mr. Colyns for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers for
Mystres Bolneys obyt viii^d.
- It. Rec' of Robert Byggerstafe for ye wast of iiij mortuary tapers
at the xii montys mynd of Syr John Kocceys sum time parson
of thys chyrche viii^d.
- Itm. Rec' of George Underdown for ye wast of iiij torchys and for
ye wast of iiij mortuary at ye beryall of Bryan Harvy xvi^d.
- Itm. Rec' of John Ellys for ye wast of ij torchys at ye beryall of
hys servant iiij^d.
- Itm. Rec' of Tomas Burgys for ye wast of ij torchys at ye beryall
of hys dowgter iiij^d.

* This last item is repeated and then obliterated.

Itm. Rec' of Tomas Burges for ye wast of ij torchys at ye beryall of hys sone	iiij ^d .
It. Rec' of Thomas Walker for the wast of iiij torchys at ye beryall of hys chyld	viii ^d .
It. Rec' of John Leysted for ye wast of ij torchys at ye beryall of hys chyld	iiij ^d .
It. Rec' of Thomas Burgys wedo for ye wast of vj torchys at ye beryall of her husband	xii ^d .
It. Rec' of John Hobbs for the wast iiij torchys and the wast of iiij mortuary tapers at ye beryall of hys wyffe	xvi ^d .
	Summa vi ^s viii ^d .
	Summa xxxvii ^s ij ^d .

Fol. 116 ro.

Summa of all the Receyts, farmys, Rents, wast of tapers, torchis, arrerags, obyts, Bequethys and Gyfts	vi li. xii ^s ix ^d .
	vi li. xii ^s ix ^d xvii ^d *

Obytts. Wherof the sayd accomptants askyth to be alowyd ffyrst for ye obyt of Edmund Mynot	ij ^s .
For the obyt of Wyllyam Benet	x ^s .
Itm. for the obyt of Mystres Swannys	vii ^s vii ^d .
Itm. for the obyt of Robert Bonne	ij ^s . viii ^d .
	Summa xxi ^s ij ^d .

Oyle. Itm. payd to George May for a galon of oyle	xvi ^d .
It. payd to the same George for a †potell of oyle	xii ^d .
It. payd to John Hart for a galon of oyle	xvi ^d .
It. payd to Peter London for iij pyntys of oyle	ix ^d .
It. payd to George May for a galon and a pynt of oyle	ij ^s ij ^d .
	Summa vi ^s viii ^d .

Reparacons of ye Bell. It. payd to a carpynter and hys man for mending of ye stoks of ye bells	xvi ^d .
And for ‡brods to same bells	v ^d ob.
	Summa xxi ^d ob.

Organs. It. payd for making of a new payer of bellowys for the organys and for making clene of the same organys	viii ^s iiiij ^d .
	Summa viii ^s iiiij ^d .
	Summa xxxix ^s ob.

* Pen through xvii^d.

† Two quarts.—Murray's *New Eng. Dict.*

‡ A round-headed nail made by blacksmiths.—*New Eng. Dict.*

Fol. 116 vo.

- It. payd for enteryng of all the accompts thet was behynd iiij^d.
 It. payd to Mr. Sargent Halle for ther penning of a boke betwext
 Mr. Mayer and the comen cowsell and ye parisschoners of
 sent andrwys for the rent at nor[th]gate xx^d.
 It. payd for a quart of mamesy a pon crystmes day in ye mornyng
 for ye quyre iiij^d.
 It. payd for makyng elene of ye chyrche dore ij^d.
 It. payd for rysshys for ye lampe id.
 It. pay for mendyng of a paimē [*sic*] of glas and setting in of new
 quarrells iiij^d.
 It. payd for ye byndyng of a nantyfener for the Rectorys of the
 chory to ye parson of omnium sanctorum ijs.
 It. payd to Bysshops wyff for medyng of albys whan they were
 wassyhed iiij^d.
 It. payd for makyn of ij new rochetts vii^d.
 It. payd to ij men for wachyng of ye sepulture viii^d.
 Payd for bred and drynk for them ij^d.
 It. payd for colys iiij^d.
 It. payd for wasshyng of ye chyrche clothys for the hole yere iiij^s.
 It. payd for to *Syr Georg for ij quarters to kepe the klok
 vi^s viii^d.
 It. payd for mendyng of ye bawdryk of ye gret bell ij^d.
 It. payd for a new bawdryk for ye lytyll bell vj^d.
 It. payd for mendyng of a bawdryk of the thorde bell ij^d.
 Summa xvii^s v^d.

Fol. 117 ro.

- Crosselyght, paschall and font tapers. It. delyverd to Edward
 Chacherell v tapers of ye croslyght weyng vii li. Receavyd
 agayne xv li. di. and for strykyng of vii li. prece le li. ob.
 iiij^d. ob. and for vij li. di. of new wax prece le li. v^d ob. w^t ye
 strykyng iiij^s ij^d ob. quad.
 It. delyverd the same Kacherell iiij mortuary tapers wayng ix lb.
 and rec' agayne xi lb. iiij quarters fer strykyng of ix lb. prece
 le pownd ob. summa iiij^d ob. and for ij li. iiij quarters of new
 wax prece ye li. v^d ob. w^t ye strykyng the wast of ye cros-
 lyght and the mortuary tapers one li. xviii^d quad.
 It. delyvered to Thomas Calo the croslyght wayng xxiiii li. Rec'

* Apparently one of the canons of St. Gregory's Priory.

xxxviii li. for strykyng of xxxviii li. prece ye li. ob. summa
 xix^d. payd for xiii lb. of new wax prece the pownd v^d summa
 v^s x^d vii^s v^d.

It. delyvered to Thomas Callo the sacrament lyght xii tapers wayng
 xiiii li. Rec' xxvi li. quarter payd for strykyng of xxvi li.
 quarter prece ye li. ob. summa xiiii^d payd for xii li. quarter
 prece ye li. v^d. summa v^s i^d quad.

It. delyvered to John Thacher the paschall wayng xxxii li. for
 strykyng prece le li. ob. summa xvi^d payd for iiii li. quarter
 of new wex prece li. v. xxi^d. iij^s j^d.

Summa xxii^s v^d quad.

Torchys. It. payd to Thomas Callo for ij new torchis wayng xxx
 li. prece ye li. iij^d summa viii^s.

It. payd to Edward Cacherell for ij new torchys wayng xxviii li.
 prece ye li. iij^d ob. summa viii^s ij^d. Summa xvi^s ij^d.

xxxviii^s vii^d quad.

Fol. 117 vo.

It. payd to Mr. Sargent Halle for the rent of Mystres Swannys
 land conteynyng vii akers lyng besyd Sent Laurance v^s.

It. payd to the parisshe clark for mydsomer quarter more y^{an}
 cowde be levyd xi^d.

It. delyverd Edward Kacherell ye mortuary tapers wayng xii li.
 prece ye li. ob. strykyng payd for iij li. a quarter of new
 wax prece li v^d ij^s iiii^d ob.

Thys tapers were strykyn ageynst Mr. Naylers month day at
 mydsomer fayer last past.

It. payd for a pendentt for the hygh auctor viii^s.

It. payd for wrytyug of thys accomp xii^d.

It. payd to the somner iij^d.

It. payd to the parishe clark for myghhellmes quarter more than
 coud be levyd xvi^d.

It. payd ffor iij new torchys to Edward Cacherell weyng lxii li. di.
 prysse ye li. iij^d ob. xviii^s ij^d ob.

Summa xxxvii^s i^d.

Summa totalys vj li. xi^s xi^d.

[Folio 118 is misplaced. It contains the Rents, Receipt for obit
 of Wm. Benett, casuall receipts and the beginning of the account
 for wast of Torchys; it should follow fol. 119, instead of preceding
 it, and is so placed in this work.]

Fol. 119 ro.

[1546-47, Henry VIII.] The accompt of Nycholas fyshe and Wyllyam Hunt, wardens of ye parishe church of Sent Andruis the postyll in ye cytye of Canturbury from the fest of Sent Myghell thareangell in ye xxxviith yere of raygne of Kyng Henry ye viiith unto the fest of Sent Mighell thareangell next ensuyng to the xxxviiith yere of ye kyng for the space of one holle yerre.

Arreags. ffyrst the seyd wardens do not charge themselffs w^t areagys for because ther was nothyng in stoke.

ffarmys. Itm. the seyd wardens yeld accompt for the farme of vii acres of land lyeng besyd sent Laurens let to fferme to Dydyer Tomson by yere xx^s.

It. Rec' of Peter London for fferme of a stable in Pylery Lane for one holle yere iiij^s.

It. Rec' of Jhon Jenkyn for ferme off a stabyll in Pyllary Lane for one holle yere iiij^s.

Fol. 119 vo.

ffarmys. Itm. Rec' of Mr. Thomas ffrenche for ij tenaments and one garden in Pylary Lane ffor one hole yere vii^s viii^d.

It. Rec' of George Nycolls ffor a pec of land lyng in Sent Paulls parishe for one hole yere iiij^s iiij^d.

It. Rec' of ferme of a garden lyng in Sent Paulls parishe of one Gawyn for a hole yers ferme xii^d.

It. Rec' of Water Beraway of Sandwyth for ferme of a garden in Sandwyth for one hole yere vj^s viii^d.

It. Rec' of Mr. Dydyers wedo att Myghellmas xx^s for vii acers of land lyng besyd Sent Laurance caulyd John Swans land toward the reparaciens of the stabylls in Pyllary Lane.

Fol. 118 ro. [Fol. 118 appears to follow here.]

Rents. Itm. Rec' of Thomas Wallker for the rent of that howse that he now dwellyth in the wyche he hayth in ferme of the cyty for the redmyng of a sertayne rent that the churche sholdd have had owt of ij howssys at Norgat sum tyme were one Johne Lomeherst houssys iiij^s iiij^d.

It. Rec' of the sexten of Sent Laurenc for rent of Fynkylls howse by yere i^d.

Summa of farmys and rents iiij li. x^s i^d.

Obyt. Itm. Rec' of Mr. Antony Knyght Chamberleyne of the

Cytte of Canturbury for the obyt of Wylliam Benett be
yere x^s.

Casual recetts. It. Rec' at Ester of the parishners in pascall
money gadyryd. [MS. torn.]

It. Rec' at that tyme of divers of the perissoners toward the mayn-
tynances of the sacrament lyght at Ester. [MS. torn.]

Fol. 118 vo.

Casual recetts. It. Rec' of Rychard Wood for ye bequeth of
ffrancis Lynsted towards ye mayntenances of ye sacrament
lyght xii^d.

It. Rec' at hoctyd as well be ye men as be the women vii^s i^d.

It. Rec' of Syr John Wryght for leyng of ij lods of wood in the
stabel howse mydsomer to myghelmas viii^d.

Summa of caswall Rec^t xix^s x^d.

Wast of torchys and mortuari tapers. It. Rec' of Wylliam Hunt
for ye wast of ij torchys for the beryng of hys mayd iiij^d.

It. Rec' of Mr. Nayler for the wast of iiij torchys for ye beryng of
hys chyld viii^d.

It. Rec' of Rychard Wood of ij torchys for the beryng of Mother
Ley iiij^d.

It. Rec' of John frenche for the wast of ij torchys for the beryng
of hys syster iiij^d.

It. Rec' of Kenne[t] for the wast of ij torchys for the beryng of
hys chyld iiij^d.

It. Rec' of Thomas Merser for ye wast of ij torchys iiij^d.

It. Rec' of Thomas Merser for ye wast of ij torchchys iiij^d.

Fol. 120 ro. [Fol. 120 ro. should follow here.]

It. Rec' of John Hobs for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers at ye
monyth mynd of hys wyffe viii^d.

*It. Rec' for ye wast of iiij mortuary tapers at the monthys mynd
of hys wyffe viii^d.

It. Rec' for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers for ye twellmonthys
mynd of Robert Brown viii^d.

It. Rec' of W^{ter} Baraway for the wast of ij torchys iiij^d.

It. Rec' of John Elis of the wast of vj torchys for ye beriall of
hys wyffe xii^d.

* This item is marked through with a pen in the MS.

- It. Rec' (of John*) of hym for the wast iiij mortuary tapers at ye
berying of hys wyffe viiij^d.
- It. Rec' ffor ye wast of ij torchys at the beryng of John Warde
iiiij^d.
- It. Rec' of Mr. Knyght for ye wast of vi torchys for the beryall of
Mr. Nayler xii^d.
- It. Rec' of Mr. Alkoc for the beriall of mother Leyston for ye wast
of vi torchys xii^d.
- It. Rec' of hym for iiij mortuary tapers viiij^d.
- It. Rec' of George Underdown for the wast of vi torchys at the
berying of hys wyffe and for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers
xx^d.
- It. Rec' of Rychard Wood for the wast of vi torchys at the beryall
of hys wyffe and for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers at the
sam tyme xx^d.
- It. Rec' of Reger Wells wedo for the wast off iiij mortuary tapers
viii^d.
- It. Rec' of Mystres Nayler for the wast of iiij mortuari tapers at
ye month mynd of her husband viiij^d.

1302301

Fol. 120 vo.

- It. Rec' of Mr. Alkoc for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers at the
monythys mynd of Mother Leyston viiij^d.
- It. Rec' of Mr. frenche then beyng Mayer for ye wast of iiij
mortuary tapers for the obyt done for all benefactors viiij^d.
- It. Rec' for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers for the obyt of Johnne
Swane viiij^d.
- It. Rec' for the wast of viii torchys for the beryng of Mystres
Kelsam xvj^d.
- And for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers at the same tyme viiij^d.
- It. Rec' of the wedoo of John Hobs for ye wast of iiij torchys at
hys beriall viiij^d.
- It. Rec' of the wedow of Thomas Wanflet for ye wast off iiij mor-
tuary tapers viiij^d.
- It. Rec' of Rychard Woode for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers for
Francys Lynsted viiij^d.
- It. Rec' of Lewys Jonnys baker for the wast of ij torchys iiiij^d.
- It. Rec' for the wast of vi torchys for the beryng of John Ells xii^d.

* Above line.

And for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers at the same tyme viii^d.
 It Rec' at the monythys mynd of John Ellys wedow for ye wast of
 iiij mortuary tapers viii^d.
 It. Rec' of Mr. Colyns for the wast of iiij mortuary tapers for ye
 obyt of Mystres Bollney viii^d.

Fol. 121 ro.

It. Rec' of Thomas Ken glayser for ye wast of iiij torchys for the
 beryng of hys wyffe viii^d.
 It. Rec' of John Dye for the wast of one torch for ye beryng of hys
 chyld ij^d.
 It. Rec' of Syr John Wryght for the wast of ij torchys at the
 beryng of hys kynsman iiij^d.
 Somma totalys for wast of torchys and mortuary tapers
 xxiii^s vi^d.
 Some of all the Recetts, farmys, Rents, wast off torchys
 and tapers, areragys, obyts, Bequeythyngs and gyfts
 x li. xiii^s i^d.

Obyts. Whereof the sayd accomptants askyth to be alowyd for
 the obyt of Edmund Mynot ij^s.
 It. for the obyt of Wyllyam Benett x^s.
 It. for the obyt of Mystres Swannys vii^s vii^d.
 It. for the obyt of Robard Bone ij^s viii^d.
 Oyle. It. p^d to George May for oyle iiij^s ij^d.
 It. payd to Jhon Russells wyght owt Westgat for ij galonds of
 oyle iiij^s viii^d.
 Somma viii^s ix^d.

Fol. 121 vo.

Necesarii reparacions for the church. ffyrst payd for v fadome of
 lyne for the *saerament j^d.
 It. payd for makyng clene of the church dorre for all the yere iiij^d.
 It. payd a botyll to putt in the oyll i^d.
 It. payd for a quartt of mamsey for the quyer one Cristmas day in
 the mornyng iiij^d.
 It. p^d for a new rope for the second bell vi^d.
 It. payd to ye clarke for Cristmes quarter mor than I recevyd ij^s.
 It. payd to the clarke for Ester quarter more than cowde be levyd
 xv^d ob.

* Probably for raising and lowering a hanging pyx.

- It. payd to the clarke for mydsomer quarter more than cowl be
levyd ij^s vii^d ob.
It. p^d to the clark for myghellmes quarter more than cowl be levyd
xviii^d ob.
It. payd to Joys the carver for a newe whyll for the thurd bell
iiij^s viii^d.
It. p^d for mendyng of the klok iiij^s iiij^d.
It. payd for keypyng of the klok for iiij quarters of the yere v^s.
It. p^d to Wyston for mendyng of the bawdrik for the gret bell ij^d.

Fol. 122 ro.

- It. payd to ij women for skowryng agenst *daster the iiij gret
candellstyks and the bowlls in the Rode loufte and ij candell-
styks for the hyghe auctor for met and drynk and wagys
xii^d.
It. p^d for a new pulley for the klok iiij^d.
It. p^d for a rope for the klok iiij^d.
It. p^d to a carpenter for a dayse work for mendyng of Peter
Londons stable for mette and drynk and wagys viii^d.
It. payd for a new stanchyon for the same stable ij^d.
It. payd for a rope for the Belos of ye organs id.
It. payd for a lyne for the sacrament ob.
It. payd for a lok and a key for Peter Londons stable viii^d.
It. payd for ij thowsand tylle xi^s viii^d.
It. payd for a hundryd lats viii^d.
It. payd for a lode of sand vi^d.
It. payd for a thowsand pryg vi^d.
It. payd for ij lods of lome x^d.
It. p^d for ij stanchyns and for setting of them iiij^d.
It. payd for xii Bussells of Lyme ij^s.
It. payd to a workman for xvi days work and hys laborar for met
and drynk and wagys xviii^s xviii^d.
It. payd to a turner for a whylle and for a polly for the klok ij^d.
It. p^d for naylls ij^d.

Fol. 122 vo.

- It. payd for new sowyng of the albys affter they were wasshed iiij^d.
It. payd to ij men for wachyn of the sepulture viii^d.
And for bred and drynk for them ij^d.

* Easter.

It. for colys iiij^d.
 It. payd for waschyng of the churche clothys and for mendyng of
 the surples for all the yere iiij^s.
 It. payd to Mr. Sargant Halls for ye rent of Mystres Swanns land
 conteynyng vii akers besyd Sent Laurence v^s.
 It. payd for wrytyng of y^{is} accompt xii^d.
 It. payd for a casse for the best chalys vi^d.

Summa of all paments v li. iiij^s ix^d.

And *Recetts iiij li. xiii^s iiij^d ob.

The cros lyght. It. delyvered to Thomas Calow v tapers of the
 croslyght ageynst Crystmas weyng ix li. quarter Rec' of hym
 v tapers wayng xiiii li. in new wax iiij li. iij quarters prece
 the pound vi^d unwroght and for strykyng of the pownd ob.
 summa for new and strykyng iij^s xi^d ob.

It. delyvered to Thomas Calow ageynst Ester the hole stok of the
 croslyght xxiiii li. Rec' of hym ageyne xiii tapers w^t the
 Bolls xxxvi li. quarter in new wax xii li. quarter prece the
 pound vi^d ob. unwroght and for strykyng of the pound i^d.
 summa for new wax and strykyng ix^s viii^d.

Fol. 123 ro.

The sacrament lyght. It. delyvered to Thomas Calow the olde stok
 of the sacrament lyght wayng xvii li. Rec' of hym xiii tapers
 w^t the Bolls wayng xxviii li. quarter in newe wax xi li.
 quarter and di. prece ye pound vi^d ob. un wrawght and for
 strykyng of ye pound i^d

summa for wax and strykyng viii^s vi^d ob.

Pascall and ffont taper. It. delyvered to Thomas Calow the olde
 stok of the pascall and font taper xxiii li. di. Rec' of hym
 the pascall and font taper wayng xxxi li. quarter in new
 wax vii li. iij quarters prece the pound vi^d ob. un wroght
 and for strykyng of ye pound i^d for wax and strykyng

vi^s ix^d ob.

The mortuari tapers. It. delyvered to Thomas Calow the mortuari
 wayng vii li. di. Rec' of hym iiij mortuari tapers of iij li. a
 pece in new wax iiij li. di. prece ye pound vi^d. ob. un wroght
 and for strykyng of a pound i^d in new wax and strykyng

iiij^s v^d ob.

Summa of new wax and makyng and sstrykyng xxxi^s v^d.

Summa totalis †vi li. xv^s iij^d ob.

* This line crossed out.

† vi li. iiij^s viii^d ob. is struck out.

Fol. 123 vo. is blank.

Fol. 124 ro.

[Henry VIII. 1547-48—Edward VI.] The accompt of Wyllam Hunt and Henry Aldan wardens of the parysh of Seint Andrewe the Apostle within the Cytye of Caunterburye ffrom the ffeast of Saynt Myghell tharchaungell in the xxxviiith yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the cyght unto the said ffeast of Seynt Myghell tharchaungell next enseuyng in the ffirst yere of Kyng Edward the Syxt ffor one hole yere.

ffarme of Lands. ffyrst recevyd of James Rydle ffor the ffarme of
vii acres of land at Sayent Laurence xx^s.

It. of George Nycolls ffor a pec of land in Sayent Paules parish
iijs^s iiij^d.

It. of Mr. Thomas ffrenche ffor a tenement of a stable viis^s viii^d.

It. of Nycolas ffyshe ffor the ffarme of a stable iijs^s.

It. of John Jenkynson ffor the ffarme of a stable iijs^s.

It. of Walter Barrawaye ffor a garden at Sandwych vis^s viii^d.

It. of Mr. Wymore ffor the ffarme of a garden in Sayent Paules
xii^d.

It. of Mylls of Sayent Laurence ffor the rent of ffynkells
howsses j^d.

It. of Mr. Dyggs ffor a stable nyhill.

Somme of ffarmes and rents xlvi^s ix^d.

Fol. 124 vo.

Obyts. It. recevyd of Mr. Knyght, Chamberlayne of the Cytye of
Canterbury iijs^s iiij^d.

Recevyd of the sayde Mr. Chamberleyn ffor the obyte of Wyllam
Benet x^s.

Somma xiiis^s iiij^d.

Cassuall receyts. It. recevyd of money gatheryd at hoktyde and
at the suppar in the corne markett viiis^s viii^d.

It. at Easter of the paryshe towarde the making of the pascall x^s.

It. towares the mayteinance of the sacrament lyght xxi^d.

It. for the old orgayens w^t the pypes of tynne xvi li. at iijs^s a li. iijs^s.

It. pypes of lede iijs^s li. at ob. the pound iijs^s iiij^d.

It. for xxxvi li. of wax at iijs^s the li. viiis^s vi^d.

It. ffor the bolles of the Roode lofte and the lamp wayng di. C and
iiij li. at xvi^s the C. viiis^s vi^d.

Somme of casuall recets xliiij^s ix^d.

Fol. 125 ro.

Wast of torches and mortuarye tapers. ffyrst recevyd of John Dyckson ffor the wast of iiij torches at the buryeng of hys wyff	viii ^d .
It. of John Hobbes ffor the wast of ffyve torches at the buryng of hys wyff	x ^d .
It. of Rychard Wood ffor the wast of iiij mortuarye tapers at the xii monthes mynd of hys wyff	viii ^d .
It. of George Underdown ffor the wast of iiij mortuarye tapers at the xii monthes mye of hys wyf	viii ^d .
It. for the wast of ij torches at the burynge of Thomas Bugleys chyld	iiij ^d .
It. of Rychard Wallar ffor the wast of vi torches and iiij tapers at the yeres mynd of hys wyff	xx ^d .
It. of Rychard Wood ffor the wast of iiij tapers at the yeres mynd of hys ffather Claplomd	viii ^d .
It. of Rychard Wood ffor the wast of iiij tapers at the monthes mynd of hys wyff	viii ^d .
It. of Wainfflets wydow ffor the wast of iiij tapers at the yeres mynd of her husband	viii ^d .
It. of Georg Underdown ffor the wast ij torches at the buryng of Kynge hys servant	iiij ^d .

Fol. 125 vo.

It. of the prest of Crystechurch ffor the wast of iiij tapers	viii ^d .
It. of Mr. Beer ffor the wast of vi torches at the buryng of hys wyff	xii ^d .
It. of Mr. Colens ffor the wast of iiij tapers	viii ^d .
It. of John ffrench ffor the wast of ij torches at the buryng of hys chyle	iiij ^d .
Somma of wast of torches and mortuarye tapers	ix ^s x ^d .
Somma of all the recetts of ffarmes, rents, wast of torches and tapers	v li. xiiii ^s viii ^d .
Wher of the sayed accomptaunts askythe to be allowed	
Obytes. ffyrst ffor the obite of Edmund Mynot	ij ^s .
It. for the obite of Wyllam Benet	x ^s .
It. for the obite of Mystres Swannes	vii ^s vii ^d .
It. for the obite of Robert Bone	ij ^s viii ^d .
Somma of the obytes	xxii ^s iiij ^d .

Fol. 126 ro.

Necessaries to the church.	It. payed ffor a lampe glasse	i ^d .
It. ffor a quart of Malmesey at X ^p mas daye in mornynge		iiij ^d .
It. to Hamon Usborne ffor a quarter kepyng of the clocke at x ^p mas		xx ^d .
It. to John Stocke ffor a rope ffor the thyrd bell		vii ^d .
It. to the clarke more then cold be getheryd at X ^p mas quarter		xiii ^d .
It. ffor a new amys ffor the parson		vi ^d .
It. ffor ij lampe glassys		ij ^d .
It. ffor scoryng of the lampe		ij ^d .
It. p ^d to ij men ffor watchynge of the sepulcre and for bred dryng [sic] and coles		xiii ^d .
It. to Hamon Usborne ffor a quarter kepyng of the clock at owr lady daye		xx ^d .
It. to the clarke more then cold be gaderyd at owr lady quarter		xii ^d .
It. ffor a staffe ffor the clock		iiij ^d .
It. ffor v gallons of oyle and a quart at xx ^d the galon		viii ^s .
It. p ^d ffor a Bible of the largiest volume		xiii ^s .
It. p ^d to Nycolas ffysh ffor arrerayes dewe to hym uppon his acompte		xxi ^s .
It. more to the sayed ffysh that he p ^d to Sir George ffor kepyng the clock		xx ^d .

Fol. 126 vo.

It. p ^d to the clark at Mydsomer quarter more then cold be getheryd		iiij ^d .
It. to the clarke at Mygellmas quarter more then cold be gatheryd		viii ^d .
It. ffor wasshyng of the church clothes and mendyng of surplecys all the yere		iiij ^s .
It. ffor sowynge of the albes after the wasshyng		iiij ^d .
It. ffor makyng clene of the church dore all the yere		iiij ^d .
It. to Peter Kebsam ffor the rent of Mystres Swannes lande		v ^s .
It. to Nycolas Colbrand ffor rent of the same lande		ix ^d .
It. to Wyllam Burgrowe ffor whyt lyminge of the church		ij ^s iiij ^d .
It. to the paver ffor paynge of xvi yerds beffore the church dore and carynge away of the rubbysh		vi ^s .

Somme of all iiij li. xiii^s vii^d.

Fol. 127 ro.

Waxe. Itm. delyvered to Thomas Calowe at Xp̃mas v tapers of the crosst lyght wayyng ix li. recevyd of hym v tapers wayyng xiiii li. di. in newe waxe v li. at vi^d ob. the li. and for strykyng ob. the li. iiij^s vi^d ob.

It. delyvered to Thomas Calowe the old stocke of the paskall and ffonte taper xxvi li. recevyd of hym the paskall and ffonte taper wayng xxxii li. and di. at vi^d ob. the li. in new waxe vi li. di. iiij^s vi^d ob.

It. delyvered to Thomas Calowe agenst Ester the hole stock of the crosste lyght wayyng xx li. recevyd of him xiii tapers wayyng w^t the bolls xxxviii li. in newe waxe xviii li. at vi^d ob. the li. strykyng ob. the li. xi^s viii^d.

It. ffor wrytting thys accompte xii^d.

Somme of the waxe xx^s v^d.

Fol. 127 vo.

Somme of all the payments by me payed v li. xv^s vii^d.

Soe the church is in debets to thes accomptaunts xiii^d.

Wyttnes at delyveryng of thes accomptaunts.

Mr. Skore, parson of Saynt Androwes.

Mr. Lewes.

Mr. Webbe.

Jamys Vydyan.

Hary Gere.

Hary Alday.

George Maye.

Crystoffer Skot.

Thomas Dale.

Wyllam Hunt.

w^t other.

Fol. 128 ro.

[1549-50.] The accompte of Thomas Walker and *Wyllyam †Henri Gere wardynes of ye pariche chyrche of Sent Andruys that appostylus in the Cytty of Cauntorbery from the feste of Sent Mychaelle that arcangel in ye ij yere of the Rayne of Kyng Edward ye VI. unto the fest of Sent Mighell next insuyng to the iiij yere of the Kyng for the space of one hole yere.

Recevyd of Mr. Thomas frenche iiij^s iiij^d.

* Pen through.

† Above line.

Itm. payd to ye smythe for ij lokes and a kaye	viii ^d .
Itm. payd for takyng doune of ye cloke	vj ^d .
Itm. payd for a pynt of wyne	j ^d .
Itm. payd to a pore man for carryng owte of ye ymagys out of the chyrche	ij ^d .
Itm. payd for the Parafras of Erasymus	v ^s vi ^d .
Itm. payd for iij lods of stone	ij ^s .
Itm. payd at ye vysytacyon for an oferyng at the curte	ijj ^d .
Itm. payd for a lode of stone and carryng	xii ^d .
It. payd for viii lods of sand	iiij ^s .
It. payd for carryng of iij lods of stone	vi ^d .
It. payd for carryng away of ye robbys	iiij ^d .
Itm. payd to the paver	xi ^s .
It. payd for a kaye for ye quere dore and for mendyng of the loke and for a kaye for the pore manes chyste	viii ^d .
Itm. payd for the sarvys boke	v ^s .
	xxxi ^s viii ^d .

Fol. 128 vo. [Blank.]

Fol. 129 ro.

[1550-51.] The accountts of Henri Geer and Gorge May chyrch wardens of the parrysse of Sent Andrewe in the cette of Canturbery from the fest of Sent Mykyll in the therd yere of your sufferyn lord Kyng Edward the VI. unto the fest of Sent Mykyll in the iiij yere of the forshayd Kyng by the spayse of oon hool yere.

ffurst receid of Peter London for C and iiij^{xx} lead xvi li. of latyn
xlvij^s.

Also receid of a prest that cham from Londone for the gwynt tabernakylsse that whare on the Roidloft
vii^s viii^d.

Also receid of Hary Kyng for a gerden in the parysse of Sent Polsse
xii^d.

Also receid of Peter London for ij crosstayse wayng x ti
ij^s viii^d.

Receid of Jaram Ocsounbryg for a stable in Pellary lan for iij yere
viii^s.

The sum of the recetts iij ti vi^s iij^d.

Fol. 129 vo. The chergesse foloyng.

Payed unto Jonson for pantynge of the *cloit before the roit loft
vj^s viii^d.

* Cloth.

Payed for swoyng thogeder of the samcloit* iiij^d.
 Payed unto the glasyer for glasyng of a lytyl wyndoe in the chyrch
 xviii^d.
 Payed for a byell roppe for the greit byell x^d.
 Payed for ij yeres wassyng and mending for the chych viii^s.
 Payed for viii thymys markyng elene and caryng away of the
 meyre from the chyrch dore and a bouit the chyrch xii^d.
 Also for enteryng of the accountt in the chyrch bocke xii^d.
 The sum of the chergsse xix^s iiij^d and so remaynyng unto
 the chyrch . . . d.
 Wyttnes at delyveryng of thes accountts Mr. lewys, mayer,
 Mr. frenche, harry aldey, Thomas Walker, Wylyyam hunt,
 Peter london.
 Whereof payed at that tyme to thomas Walker uppon hys accounte
 xxxi^s viii^d and so remaynythe yn the hands of George Maye
 chyrche warden xv^s iiij^d.

Fol. 130 ro.

[1551-52.] The accownts of George Maye and Stevyn Sare chyrchewardens of the paryshe of Saynt Andrewys w^{yn} the cytye of Cantorbery from the feast of Saynt Mychaell the archangell yn the fourthe yere of Kyng Edward the vith unto the feast of Saynt Mychaell yn the fyfte yere of ow^r soferand lorde Kyng Edward the vith for one holle yere.

Inprimis. Receyvyde of Jeram Oxynbrygge for a stabull ij^s viii^d.
 Item of Mystres Kyng for a gardayne xii^d.
 Item Receyvyde of Mr. Geere when he made hys accowte of the
 mony that was lefte xv^s iiiii^d.

Sum of the receyts xix^s.

Item layde owte for iiij songe books iiij^s viii^d.
 Item for iiij salters viii^s.
 Item for iiij mattys iiij^s.
 Item for whyte lymyng of the churche and mending of iiij or iiij
 holys yn the chansell and for ij bussells of lyme iiij^s.
 Item for makyng clean of the chyrche and rubbyng of the pewys
 xii^d.
 Item for a new bawderyke for the gret bell x^d.
 Item for makynge clean of the chyrche dore ij tymys ij^d.

* Cloth.

Item for makynge of a new clapper for the great bell	iiij ^s .
Item layd owte at the vysytacyon	iiij ^d .
Item for wasshyng of the chyrche gere	ij ^s viii ^d .
Item for the transposyng of a cope	xviii ^d .

Fol. 130 vo.

Item for enterynge of the cownt yn the chyrche boke	xii ^d .
Summa layd owt xxxi ^s i ^d .	
Wherof Re xix ^s rest to me xii ^s i ^d .	

Fol. 131 ro.

[1552-53.] Thaccomptes of Stephine Sare and Thomas Dale Churchewardons of the parishe of St Androwe within the citie of Cantorbury from the feaste of Saynte Michael tharchangell in the fyfte yere of the Reigne of Kyng Edwarde the syxthe unto the feaste of Saynt Mychaell in the syxthe yere of the Reigne of our sayd soveraygne lorde for one holle yeare.

Receiptes. ffyrste recevyd of Mr. May in money	x li.
Itm. of Jerome Oxenbridge for the ferme of a stable	ij ^s viii ^d .
Itm. of henry Kyng for the ferme of a garden in St Pauls parishe	xii ^d .

Summa recept x li. iiij^s viii^d.

Wherof

Payments. ffyrste payd to John Dyckeson for a key for the churche doar	iiij ^d .
Itm. for makyng cleane of all the pues in the churche	iiij ^d .
Itm. for makyng cleane the churche dore	i ^d .
Itm. for nayles for the plomer	ij ^d .
Itm. for makyng of iiij ^{or} newe pipes of leade and sawderyng of the gutters and the steeple	xxiiii ^s .
Itm. for wodde to make hoate his yrons	xii ^d .

Fol. 131 vo.

Itm. for makyng of a boke of the names of all poore people within our paryshe	ij ^d .
Itm. to the clerke for makyng cleane the gutters before the plommer beganne his worke	ij ^d .
Itm. for a loade and half of lyme	ix ^s .
Itm. for iiij ^{re} loades of sande	ij ^s .
Itm. to Patrycke Smythe for ernest of his worke	xii ^d .
Itm. for a m. prigg	xii ^d .
Itm. for ij c of harte lathe	ii ^s iii ^d .

Itm. di. m. of prigge	vi ^d .
Itm. for ij m. and a half of tyles	xxv ^s .
Itm. for a fastne bought of faunt [Faunt]	iiij ^d .
Itm. to Patrick Smythe for tylyng of the churche and mendyng of the Batlements aboute the churche taken by hym by greate	xxi ^s .
Itm. for a rope for the seconde belle	x ^d .
Itm. to the clerke for makyng cleane of the gutters at dyverse tymes	x ^d .
Itm. for caryeng away all the rubbyshe	xii ^d .
Itm. to the towneclerke for makyng of a boke of all the churche goods	v ^s .
Itm. for a boke of the last service sette oute in the latter tyme of Kyng Edward the sixthe	vj ^s .
Itm. for breade and wyne for the communyon	vi ^d .
Itm. for mendyng of iiij ^{or} surplices	xi ^d .
Fol. 132 ro.	
Itm. for wasshyng of the churche stuffe	ij ^s viii ^d .
Itm. to the glasier for a cxxiii fotes of newe glasse at viii ^d the foote iiij ti xvii ^s iii ^d .	
Itm. for takyng downe and tryeng of iiij ^{xx} and xi ^t fotes of olde glasse at i ^d ob. the fote	xi ^s iii ^d ob.
Itm. for leaddyng of xii ^t fotes of olde glasse at ij ^d ob. the fote	ij ^s vi ^d .
Itm. for fylling of xii ^t holes of newe glasse that were broken oute at ij ^d the pece	ij ^s .
Itm. for newe leadyng and *semetyng [<i>sic</i>] of xlviii ^t fote of glasse at iiij ^d the fote	xii ^s .
Itm. for ij other lytle holes of newe glasse amendyd about besydes the belfrey	iiij ^d .
Itm. for makyng of thies accompt	xii ^d .
Sum leyd out	x ti vii ^s viii ^d ob.
And so the churche owythe me	iiiij ^s ob.
Beyng presente at the makyng of thies accomptes, Mr lewes, Mr frenche, Mr Webbe, Mr fyshe, Mr Alday, Aldermen, Peter London and John Mylles, churchwardens, Henry Geere, Wiffm hunte, Xpopher Scotte and Philippe lewes, w ^t other.	

* Cementing.

(To be continued.)

ASH WILLS.

BY ARTHUR HUSSEY.

The abstracts of the wills of the parishioners of Ash next Sandwich now printed are mostly from Book Wingham, with a few from the other volumes in the Probate Office at Canterbury.

Book Wingham contains many of the wills, from 1470 to 1545, of the parishioners of Ash, Goodneston, Nonington, Wingham and Wymlyngswold, which comprise the Manor (and also the Hundred) of Wingham, that formerly belonged to the Archbishop of Canterbury.

When compiling the East Kent part of *Testamenta Cantiana* (issued in 1907) very few wills of the large parish of Ash were found in the other volumes, which is explained by their being in this Book Wingham.

JOHN ALDAYE.

19 Oct. 1485. To be buried in the church of Ash, in the grave where Joan, formerly my wife, is buried. To the vicar to pray for my soul 40s., and to the reparation of the church 40s. Thomas Alday to have two salts gilt; and residue of plate to Nicholas Alday. Ex'ors: my sons Thomas and Nicholas, and have residue. Son Thomas have all my possessions in Sandwich, except Nicholas to have the sellar with the loft against the town sellars. Nicholas to pay yearly to Alice my wife 10 marcs (£6 13s. 4d.).* Probate 5 August 1486. (Con. Vol. IV., fol. 73.)

* The Alday family was of Cheker in Ash, also of Sandwich. A John Alday was Mayor of Sandwich for the official year 1468-9 and again 1476-7.

Thomas Alday of the parish of St. Peter in Sandwich, in which church he was buried in 1518 beside his wife Joan. Left a wife Margery, sons Nicholas, Alexander and John, two daughters Alice, wife of Robert Taylor, and Elisabeth. Son Alexander to have my lands at Richborowe which Thomas Gold hath to farm. (Con. Vol. XII., fol. 118.) Probably the Mayor of Sandwich 1490-1, 1493-4, 1505-6, 1506-7, 1507-8.

Alexander Alday, gentleman, of St. Peter's in Sandwich, died in 1532. From the tenement wherein he lived in Sandwich and his messuage at Flete in Ash his wife Elisabeth was to have the income for her life, then to his son, if one, or daughters Joan and Alice. (A., Vol. XIX., fol. 207.)

Another Alexander Alday was Mayor of Sandwich 1530-1.

ALICE, widow of JOHN ALDAY.

23 October 1496. Buried in the churchyard of Wingham on the south side, beside Thomas Busch sometime my husband. To the church of Wingham a gilt cup with a cover, which cup my brother John Billes hath in his keeping, that the value of the cup should make a chalice for the church of Wingham. To the church of Ash the value of the same cup to make a chalice. John Roger, goldsmith, dwelling in London, have two pairs of sheets. My sister Billes a pair of coral beads gauded with silver gilt, also two pairs of sheets. Residue to my ex'ors, John Saunder, vicar of Ash, and Master Walter Shirborne, chantry priest of Ash. Feoffees: William Berton of Ickham and Sir Stephen Reynolds of Bekesbourne. My manor called Twitham with arable land, pasture, etc., in Wingham and Goodneston, which my father John Billes* gave me, to my feoffees for a chantry† in Wingham, but if not sufficient for that purpose to be sold and the money to the churches of Wingham and Ash, in masses and other ornaments of the church, and charitable deeds. [No probate date.] (W., fol. 7.)

NICHOLAS ALDAY.

19 Dec. 1520. Buried in the churchyard under the yewe tree and under my father's stone. High altar 3*s.* 4*d.*; of Our Lady church in Dover 20*d.*; of Deal 20*d.* To the Light of St. Mary in Ash church 12*d.*; to the reparation of the church 3*s.* 4*d.*; and the repair of bad roads between Ash and Sandwich 20*s.* A priest sing for me for half a year and have £3 6*s.* 8*d.* Wife have all things she had before our espousage, also four horses at Ash—a gray, black ballyd,‡ sorell ballyd and a black with a cut tail—and four kine at Dover, and 50 ewes at the next Feast of St. John Baptist and 10*s.* for their ferme. Wife have all my corn at Dover and her wedding

* John Billes was of Wingham and died in 1475 desiring to be buried in the church of St. Peter in Stowmarket, Suffolk. His lands in Ash, Staple, Wingham, Wodnesbergh and town of Sandwich to his wife Denis for life, then the Manor of Twitham to his daughter Alice and her heirs and assigns. His son John was young, and to be provided at school by Denis. (W., fol. 65.)

John Billes the son was of Sandwich, where he died in 1511 desiring to be buried in the church of Wingham, and left a wife Grysill. (A., Vol. XII., fol. 26.)

† This chantry was not founded, and her brother, John Billes of the parish of St. Mary in Sandwich, evidently bought the manor, for at his death in 1511 he left "my Manor of Twitham" to his wife Grysill. (A., Vol. XII., fol. 26.)

‡ This possibly denotes the markings on the horse—*e.g.*, pie-bald or skew-bald; or it might even mean "white-faced" as in the case of a "bald-faced" stag.

ring by her other husband, but all moveable goods at Dover to my three sons. My sons Thomas and Jerome have 12 silver spoons, a nott (nut) with a cover after my wife's death. Residue of goods after paying debts, etc., at the end of a year next after my death, equally between my three sons Thomas, Jerome and James. Ex'ors: sons Thomas and Jerome, with my brother Boys* overseer. The 20 years (*sic*) remaining in the hands of Raymund Cheker, to the church of Ash yearly 3s. 4*d.* for an Obit, and the residue to the reparation of the church. Son Thomas have my Manor of Cheker with all rents, etc., and all lands and tenements called Wellfeld, Wilvell, Moland, Hooke, the Cheker field, 5 acres in Weddinton field, seven acres next Chilton, etc., but if Thomas die without male issue, then to Jerome my son. Son Jerome have my tenement called Hylls churchgate, four acres at Barnmill, land called the Hart, Holecombe, Dresgetts, Hillesdowne, Nashe, Pedding and Hoolebake in Goodneston and Wodensborough, and a marsh called Causey marsh, and to his heirs, etc., but if no male issue, then to my son James. Son James have a house in Sandwich in the fish-market, a house in Dover and a piece of land at the Briggs. [No probate.] (W., fol. 51.)

EDMONDE AMYE, yeoman.

2 Oct. 1542. Buried in the churchyard near my ancestors. To the high altar 20*d.* After my death, among poor people in Ash, 10s. by penny dole, and John Broke of Richborough with John Broke of Hills shall see the same done. Agnes Amye, my maiden servant, have a cow called Joan, six ewes, a quarter of wheat and barley at her marriage. Laurence Coll, my boy, have six ewes when he is 21 years old. Residue after paying debts to wife Margery and Thomas Stonard my ex'ors, with my well-beloved friend Thomas Goodbarn, butcher, of Sandwich, overseer. That my tenement wherein Stephen Parre, baker, dwelleth with a garden in the parish of St. Mary, Sandwich, to my wife for her life, then to Thomas Stonard on condition he pay to the children of my daughter Joan Elam—Andrew, William and Thomas Elam—and to Laurence Cole, son of John Elam of Stourmouth, when 21 years old, £10. Witnesses: Thomas Gates of Faversham, merchant, John Broke of Richborough, John Sarys, brorder, of Sandwich.

* According to the Boys Pedigree John Boys of Fredville in Nonington, who died in 1533, married first Elisabeth, daughter of Nicholas Alday of Checker in Ash, by whom three sons and four daughters.

Codicil.—Wife Margery have my house in Ash street called Neames during her life, then to my daughter Joan Elam and her children. Probate 18 July 1543. (W., fol. 231.)

EDMUND BAYLY.

30 March 1514. Buried in churchyard of St. Nicholas. Son William have two ewes, pair of sheets, great kettle of 30 gallons, on condition he give 3*s.* 4*d.* to my wife. Ex'or: wife Joan, and have residue. Witnesses: Thomas Bood, William Pett, William Lewes, Edmund Hochen. Probate 19 Oct. 1514. (W., fol. 126.)

NICHOLAS BAKER.

30 August 1474. Buried in churchyard. To the Tabernacle of St. Nicholas 10*s.* Wife Isabella have £10; son John 10 mares (£6 13*s.* 4*d.*), son Simon 5 mares, and each daughter 4 mares (53*s.* 4*d.*). Ex'ors: wife Isabelle, Robert Forde and Henry Upton. Wife have residue, also a messuage in Ash until son John is 18, then to John. Probate 20 Feb. 1474-5. (W., fol. 65.)

RICHARD BELLE.

8 June 1513. Buried in the churchyard. To the high altar 4*d.*; Light of St. Nicholas 4*d.*; the Hooke Light 4*d.*; and towards a cross cloth there 3*s.* 4*d.* The churchwardens have a cow and six ewes for a yearly obit of 20*d.* for evermore in the church, by the oversight of the churchwardens for the time being. Wife Isabell have the instuff she brought at her marriage; Alice Cristemesse and Isabell Twypoole, my daughters, have half my instuff between them. Margaret Ancell, the daughter of my wife, have 8*s.* Ex'or: wife Isabell, and have the residue. Feoffees: Richard Mayhew and Laurence Omer. Alice Cristemesse and Isabell Twypool have a messuage with three acres of land at Nelle, and to their heirs for ever. Witnesses: Sir Thomas Boode, Richard Mayhew, John Omer. Probate 28 Oct. 1513. (W., fol. 140.)

RICHARD A BERE.

1 March 1513-14. To be buried afore St. Thomas altar in the church. High altar 40*d.*; of Chislet 40*d.* To a new pair of organs for Ash church 20*s.* A priest sing for my soul for half a year and

have £3 6s. 8d. As much gravel or chalk to the value of 20s. to be layed between the Wallend and Sarre where most need is, this coming summer. Rose and Joan, my daughters, each have 20 marcs (£13 6s. 8d.) when 18 years of age, or, if they marry before then, at their marriage. A bullock of three years of age to be killed against Easter next and given to poor people of the parish. Bennett, my wife, have all instuff of household "in the hall, chambres and kechyn," also at Michaelmas in corn, cattle or money £40. Residue of goods to my three sons equally—John, Roger and Thomas. Wife Bennett have all my lands in Cheselet for life, then to my three sons. Margery, the widow of Thomas Estewell, late of Sturrey, have 40s. yearly. Witnesses: Sir Thomas Boode, curate (*sic*) of Ash, John Sethe of Herne, John Peny. Probate 18 March 1515-16. (W., fol. 132.)

THOMAS BODE, Vicar of Ash.*

1 July 1519. "To be buried in the church of Whitechapel, if it please God I depart my life there." High altar of Whitechapel 6s. 8d. To the Light of Our Lady in Ash church 3s. 4d., and to every other Light 6d. A priest sing for my soul in Ash church for half a year and have £3 6s. 8d. To buy a canopy for the sacrament in Ash church 6s. 8d.; to the high altar of Wingham 6s. 8d.; the reparation of the church of Elmston 20s.; to the church of Pevinton 13s. 4d.; to Sir James and Sir Robert, priests of Ash, 12d. each; to the Friar† that singeth at Richborough 8d. Raymond Harfleet and William Wren each have 20s. That mine ooste (host) William Wren and his wife be contented for all my costs laid out for me in the time of my sickness. Ex'ors: Master Robert Woodward, Commissary of Canterbury, and John Williams, Rector of St. George's in Canterbury, to distribute the residue for my soul. Witnesses: Sir John Roger, William Wren, Raymond Harflette. [No probate date.] (Con. Vol. 12, fol. 164.)

JOHN BOWNDE.

21 January 1528-9. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 20d. Wife Isabelle have 20s., my brother William 5s., and my mother 6s. 8d. Ex'ors: wife Isabelle and my brother William

* Rev. Thomas Bode is called vicar in his will, but "parish-chaplain" in Sept. 1511 at the Visitation of Archbishop Warham.

† Friar Christopher of Sandwich was the parish chaplain at the Visitation of Archbishop Warham in 1511.

Bownde, and have residue. Witnesses: William Trewell, Stephen Joly, Robert Cokk, John Cristemas. Probate 28 January 1528-9.
(W., fol. 162.)

WILLIAM ATTE BREGGE.

20 Feb. 1471-2. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 12*d.*, and to the work of the church 5*s.* Wife Joan have all household goods for her life, then to my children. Ex'ors: wife Joan and son Stephen. That five rods of land upon Waredowne in the place called the Ferdyng to be sold, and money to pay debts, etc. Son Stephen have after my death all that tenement formerly Henry atte Bregge's, my father, at Ware, also two acres of land, of which five rods are in the Welting and three rods at Waredowne, with sufficient pasture for one cow at Wallysend. Also after the death of Joane, relict of Henry atte Bregge, then Stephen have two acres and half a rod of land at Gredrove and two acres at Hopedeye croft. All my other lands and tenements after the death of Joan, my wife, to son Geoffrey on condition he give to Agnes his sister at her marriage parcel of the land at Waredowne on the east side of the road. Probate 16 April 1472. (W., fol. 62.)

THOMAS BRIGE.*

9 April 1513. Buried in the churchyard of St. Nicholas. High altar 20*d.*, and to the church box 20*d.* To the Light of Our Lady in the Chapel of Ov'land (Overland) one bushel of barley, and to the Light of St. Stephen in the same Chapel a bushel of barley. That 24 acres of land in the parish of Chislet be sold, of which ten acres are in the place called Strood, five acres at Knoll, four acres at Stafford and four pieces of meadow called Combe, and the money to the children of John Brown £21 6*s.* 8*d.*, to the Light of Our Lady of Chislet 6*s.* 8*d.*, and residue to fulfil my will. Daughter Fridiswide have three quarters of barley, a kettle with two ears, and a chest; daughters Joan and Margaret each have two quarters of barley. Mawde my sister have my violet gown, and George Brige my russet gown. Alice my wife have three acres of

* A Richard Brigge of the parish of St. Peter in Sandwich, by will dated 20 October and proved 9 December 1491, gave to the parish church of Ash 3*s.* 4*d.*; also a taper of 1 lb. to burn, when Divine Service is celebrated, before the Image of St. Mary in the church of Ash. Wife Agnes have and occupy all my lands and tenements in Ash or elsewhere during her life, then to son John and his heirs. (A., Vol. V., fol. 209.)

land in Chislet, also my place there with the land for her life, then to my son Edmund. Ex'ors: Edmund Hockyn with my wife Alice. Witnesses: Sir Thomas Fraunch, William Drewe, John Coke. Probate 28 July 1513. (W., fol. 125.)

JOHN BROKE.*

23 March 1483-4. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 12*d.* and six ewes, and to the work of the church six ewes. Wife Joan have my best horse and cow; son John another horse and two calves; son Thomas a cow; son Henry one heiffer. Residue after paying debts to Ex'ors: wife Joan and sons Thomas, John and Henry equally. That wife Joan have for life that tenement in the parish of St. Mary Sandwich against Wallsend, then to son Henry. Also wife have another tenement in the same parish, next the house of William Giles, until son Henry come to the age of 21 years, then to Henry paying his mother 3*s.* 4*d.* yearly. Son Thomas have a tenement in Sandwich, on the west side of the house of John Alday. Son John have the messuage in Eaststrete in parish of Ash, paying 10*s.* yearly to his mother. Probate 12 April 1484.

(W., fol. 78.)

JOHN BROKE.

23 Oct. 1508. Buried in churchyard of St. Nicholas. High altar 6*d.*, and to reparation of the church 3*s.* 4*d.* Richard my brother have three quarters of corn; Beatrice and Elisabeth my sisters each have two quarters of corn; Thomas Harflete my godson two quarters of corn. Residue of goods and all my lands and tenements to Raynold Harflete and his heirs, and he to be my ex'or. Witnesses: Dom. Thomas Colly, chaplain, Nicholas Moland, Richard Englisshe. [No probate.] (W., fol. 110.)

JOHN A BROKE.

....1510. Buried in the church afore the altar of St. John Baptist.† A priest sing for my soul, etc., at Altar of St. John

* The Broke or Brooke family lived at Brooke Street just beyond Goshall, and in 1582 the property went to the heirs of Stephen Hougham of Weddington, who had married Bennet Broke. (See *Archæologia Cantiana*, Vol. XXXII., pages 28, 30.)

† It is very probable that the Altar of St. John the Baptist was in the south transept of Ash Church, for John Lewies (so the name is spelt in his will) in Feb. 1525-6 desired to be buried before this Altar; and according to *A Corner of Kent* (Ash), p. 243, his gravestone, with brass of himself and his wife, is in the south transept, and, if in its original position, and not moved from some other place, will identify the position of the Altar.

Baptist, for half a year, and have £3 6s. 8d. To the things necessary for the church £3 6s. 8d. To the Light of Our Lady, two bushels of barley. Benet my daughter at her marriage £10; and if my wife be with a woman child, the same child have £10 at her marriage, from out of my lands and tenements in Eststrete in Ash, but if a son, this bequest void. Thomas Broke, my brother, have 40s., my best gown and wearing gere, as shall please my wife. Residue, after paying debts, etc., to Margaret, my wife, except my household, which my wife have for her life, then to my children equally. Ex'ors: Wife Margaret and Raymund at Cheker, with Richard Lyman overseer. My lands and tenements at Broke street and Eststrete to wife for life, then if she is with a boy, then to him and his heirs, but if a girl, to Walter, my son. [No probate.]

(W., fol. 48.)

JOHN BROWNE.

30 April 1509. Buried in churchyard. To the high altar 20*d.*; to the reparation of the church 6s. 8*d.* To the Trinity Light in the Church a quarter of barley. To the reparation of the Chapel of Overland in the same parish, 3s. 4*d.* Wife Alice have £20; sons John, Walter, Simon, and daughter Benett, £20 equally between them. Ex'ors: John Broke and William a Foord, have residue to dispose for my soul. Witnesses: Sir Thomas Colly, clerk, Cristofer Watson, William Drewe, Peter Carpenter. [No probate date.]

(W., fol. 42.)

DAVID BROWNE.

21 May 1557. Probate to Will of David Browne, granted to William Rigden and Gilbert Waterfield. [No further information.]

(Con. Act. Vol. II., fol. 67.)

MARGARET BROWNE.

2 July 1558. Administration to the goods of Margaret Browne, widow; granted to Edward Browne. (Con. Act. Vol. III., fol. 14.)

JOHN BOORTON.

19 December 1519. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 4*d.* Residue to wife Margery my Ex'or. That sons Thomas and Robert pay residue of the money for the purchase of my place, and then have the same after the death of Margery, and not before. Witnesses: Sir Thomas Fraunces, vicar, Sir Robert Crompton, Thomas Boorton. Probate 3 Feb. 1519-20. (W., fol. 158.)

MARGERY BURTON, widow.

21 January 1527-8. Buried in the churchyard. Thomas my son, have a cupboard and the best bed, and son Robert a bed with its apparel, and residue to sons. Son Robert have my house and garden in Ash street. Ex'ors: Sons Robert and Thomas. Witnesses: Sir John Grene, Sir William Tramell, Richard Crosseley. Probate 20 April 1529. (W., fol. 164.)

ROBERT BURTON.

29 January 1554-5. Probate granted to Will of Robert Burton, to the Executrix named in the Will. [No further information.] (Con. Act. Vol. II., fol. 45.)

THOMAS BURTON, yeoman.

20 Feb. 1554-5. Buried in the Churchyard nigh my ancestors. Daughter Bennet Burton have the house I now dwell in, when she is 20 years of age, my standing chest, a little shippe cofer that was her mothers, etc.; but wife have the house until daughter is 20; but if daughter die, then my wife to sell the same, and have half of it (*sic*) for her life, and the other half among poor people. Ex'or: Wife Margaret, and have residue. The house that was Simon Gason's to my wife Margaret, for ever. Witnesses: Andrew Snowdown, Gilbert Water. Probate 29 January 1555-6. (Con. Vol. XXVI., fol. 13.)

HENRY CARPENTER.

.... 1474. Buried in churchyard of St. Nicholas. High altar 2s., and to the work of the church 20*d*. Constance my mother, have six ewes and two yards of blanket. Robert Carpenter have my tunic, and one of the best young horses. Residue of goods to wife Cristine, who and William atte Foorde are to be my Ex'ors. Feoffees: William atte Foorde and John Hows. That half an acre and one rod of land at Grenedrove be sold, and money to pay debts, etc. Daughter Joan when eighteen years of age, have my messuage at Ware. Cecilia and Margaret my daughters, when eighteen, have two acres and a rod of land at Cokking. Alice my daughter, have one acre and half of land at Warefield. Probate 6 January 1474-5. (W., fol. 63.)

JOHN CARPENTER of Westmarsh.

21 March 1484-5. Buried in churchyard. High altar *Sd.* Wife Joan have residue, and with Simon Gason, Ex'ors. Feoffees : William Peny and Simon Gason. That two and half acres of land whereof one acre and half are at Ophosen, with the land of the Archbishop of Canterbury towards the north ; and another acre at Wallesend, between the land of the Chapel of Overland east, and land of Simon Gauson, west, by my aforesaid Feoffees, to be sold, and money to pay debts, etc. Wife Joan have for life, my messuage at Westmarsh called Peyndes, with five rods of hempland adjoining, and two acres of pasture in one close of six acres of land, opposite the messuage on the north side, and after her death to William, Roger and Thomas, my sons. Daughter Isabella have 13*s.* 4*d.* at her marriage. Probate 21 July 1485. (W., fol. 82.)

THOMAS CARPENTER.

8 August 1490. Buried in the churchyard. High altar, 2*s.* ; and to the poor House of Lazares at Eche beside Sandwich, 12*d.* : to the Hospital of St. John Baptist without Northgate, Canterbury, 12*d.* Wife Alice have the place we dwell in for her life, then to son John, paying to his sister Cristian, 33*s.* 4*d.* at her marriage. Ex'ors : Wife Alice and Simon a Downe. [No probate.]

(W., fol. 95.)

ROBERT CARPENTER.

. . . . 1495. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 6*d.* ; and to the body (*sic*) of the church *Sd.* Wife have two kine and six ewes ; son Richard, a cow ; son Peter, a cow and two lambs ; son William, two ewes and two lambs ; daughter Isabelle, six ewes, two lambs, and a brass pot ; daughter Alice, a cow. Harry Carpenter have two ewes and two lambs. Ex'ors : Richard and Peter my sons. Probate 26 Feb. 1495-6. (W., fol. 1.)

THOMAS CARPENTER.

7 May 1499. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 6*s.* *Sd.* ; and to the church works for reparation where most need 3*s.* 4*d.* To repair of the bad way in Ware street, 25 loads of gravel. Residue to wife Isabel and Simon Gason, my Ex'ors. Wife have the tenement in which we dwell, with six acres of land, for her life, then to son William. My other place and the lands thereto to my

wife until son William is 21 years old, then to William, paying to Cisle my daughter, 20s., and to Clemens my daughter, 10s. [No probate.] (W., fol. 9.)

PETER CARPENTER.

. . . . 1521. Buried in the churchyard of St. Nicholas. Son Edmund when he is of lawful age, have two acres of land, and until then, Joan my wife. Ex'or: Wife Joan, and have the residue to keep my small children. Witnesses: Sir Thomas Clappam, John Colman. Probate 21 January 1522-3. (W., fol. 172.)

NICHOLAS CHAPELEYN.

24 July 1464. Buried in the churchyard of St. Nicholas. High altar for tithes 20*d*. To works (operibus) of the same church 3*s*. 4*d*. Residue of goods after paying debts, etc., to wife Isabella and my children, by direction of my Ex'ors—wife Isabella, John Lynde, Robert Bregge. Wife have during her life my lands and tenements, except two acres of arable land at Ware Down to be sold to pay debts, etc. After the death of my wife that son William have one garden and acre of land, also half an acre of land at Well bregge and two acres at Felcall. After the death of my wife that daughters Agnes and Juliana each have one acre of arable land at Felcall. If all children die without issue, then to be sold, and money disposed for our souls. [No probate date.] (A., Vol. I., fol. 87.)

HENRY CHAPELEYN.

23 January 1471-2. Buried in the church yard. High altar 3*s*. 4*d*.; and to the church for a Porifor to be bought 20*s*. To the altar of St. John Baptist 20*s*. To repair bad roads 20*s*. Wife Margaret have two of the best horses, two cows, two pigs and all the grain upon twelve acres of land of Heus Levyk this year. Daughter Isabella have a chest; and daughter Joan a brass pot. Residue to wife. Ex'ors: Thomas Chapeleyn my brother, and Henry Mosred. Feoffees: Edward Collard and John Lynde. Wife Margaret have two acres of arable land at Wearedowne, during her life, then to daughters Isabella and Joan. Four acres of land at Brokks to wife Margaret until my daughters are of lawful age. Probate 13 Feb. 1471-2. (W., fol. 61.)

THOMAS CHAPLEYN.

22 January 1476-7. Buried in churchyard. High altar 3s. 4d. Wife Joan have all household goods; Richard Chapeleyn 6s. 8d.; my sister Isabella Pery 6s. 8d., and to Richard and Gervase Pery 6s. 8d. each; Nicholas Page five marcs, and to his son Geoffrey Page five marcs (33s. 4d.). After my death the tenement in which we dwell situate against (juxta) the churchyard, to be sold. Wife Joan have a small house next my tenement at Ware; also my messuage at Hardmanstreet during her life, then to be sold, and from the money £10 to buy a messuage to serve the church of Ash on condition the wardens of the church with the parishioners redeem the 12d. from my messuage adjoining the churchyard. Ex'ors: Wife Joan, Nicholas Page, Edmund Peny. Witnesses: John Aldy, Thomas Joyner, Geoffrey Kent, Thomas Omer, Richard Browne. Probate 26 January 1476-7. (W., fol. 67.)

RICHARD CHAPMAN.

1 Sept. 1488. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 20d. To the Light of the Street called Hoelight 12d. Residue to wife Isabella, my Ex'or, with Sir William Saunders, vicar of Ash, William Lent, and Richard Hele, overseers. Wife have my dwelling place with the hemphawe* for her life, and a croft of two acres in the villa (*sic*) of Peddyngge called Wyeos, and at her death to be sold, and the money to the Worshipful Master of the Hospital of St. James in Coventre, praying him and his brethren and sisters with the poor people in the fermery to pray for my soul. [No probate.] (W., fol. 78.)

ROGER CLYDEROW,† esquire.

7 March 1454-5. Buried in the choir of the Church of St. Nicholas of Esshe, near Joan my daughter. To the high altar for tithes 20s., also to the same altar one missal for ever, and for one chalice or other necessities to be bought for the altar 10 marcs (£6 13s. 4d.). To the fabric (fabrice) of the same church 10 marcs. That John Noryes, Thomas Haryes, Thomas Berwin, Richard Well

* Haw is a small yard or enclosure, and Chaucer has it for a churchyard.—*Dictionary Kent. Dialect.*

† See *Corner of Kent*, pp. 71, 207.

and Baldewin Eulysoolye, each have 40s. Residue of goods to wife Matilda, who with Thomas Hardes and John Oxinden, my ex'ors. Feoffees: Henry Oldecastell, Thomas Hardes and John Oxinden. That a chaplain receive all the profits coming from my Manor of Nelmys, also a certain yearly rent of 15s. from one tenement in the parish of St. Peter, next the Cornmarket in the town of Sandwich, to celebrate in the choir, or chapel of St. Mary in the church of Ash, for my soul, wife Matilda, and our parents, etc., during twenty years, and after the twenty years the Manor of Nelmys and rent of 15s. to my daughter Elianore and her heirs. That my tenement in Sandwich called the Houe, formerly the Swan, after the death of John Kyryell, remain to Elianore my daughter and her heirs for ever, but if she interfere in this my Will, then my Manor of Nelmys and tenement in Sandwich be sold, and the money in works of charity by my Ex'ors. That John Noryes have two messuages in the parish of St. Mary, Sandwich, and to his issue for ever, but if he die without issue, then to my right heirs. All debts, etc., to be paid with the money in the hands of John Noryes my son [in law], to be received by my Ex'ors. [No probate.]

(Con. Vol. I., fol. 71.)

MATILDA, relict of ROGER CLYDEROW.

8 Oct. 1457. Buried in the choir of the church, near the body of the said Roger. To the use of ornaments specially necessary at the high altar 5 mares. To the fabric of the nave (corpus) of the same church 5 mares. That John, the son of John Norys and Alianore his wife, have one cloak of crimson furred with martens, a dagger, sword, pair of brigandines, and all armour for the body of Roger my husband. To Katherine Brome 40s.; and the Nuns of Sheppey to pray for my soul and parents 40s.; to Dom. William Wynchepe, monk of Christ Church, Canterbury, 20s.; Benedict Pawcherst 20s. and a kirtle of murrey, pair of blankets and sheets, and a coverlet; Alice Septvans have all the fine linen (flammeole) called paris kerchieffs. Thomas Symson my godson have 20s. yearly for seven years. To the White Friars at Sandwich 20s. To Ash church a chalice, and a cloak of red damask for a vestment to be made for the high altar. Thomas Derwent and his wife Margerie have a pair of blankets and sheets, a coverlet, and 20s. Ex'ors: John Norreyes of Ash and John Westeliff* of Sandwich

* Mayor of Sandwich, 1464-5.

have residue of goods after paying debts, etc., to dispose in works of charity. Probate 4 November 1457. (Con. Vol. II., fol. 103.)

JOHN COCK.

18 January 1487. Buried in the church yard of St. Nicholas. High altar 12*d.* Sons Robert, Roger, Thomas and daughter Agnes each have six ewes. That two loads of gravel be placed at Pownfee sole [pond], also two loads near Boundys where most necessary. Wife Isabella have all goods during her life, then to my children, except two acres of land at Nelle Wey be sold, and money in alms for my soul. Residue after paying debts, etc., to wife Isabella and Thomas Sentnicholas my Ex'ors. [No probate date.]

(W., fol. 86.)

THOMAS COK.

10 Sept. 1516. Buried in the churchyard of St. Nicholas. High altar 12*d.* Son Robert, when he is seventeen years of age, have 8 ewes. Daughter Alice, at her marriage or when 18 years old, have a cow. Elyn Johnson, 4 ewes. Ex'ors: Wife Parnell and John Paygh. Witnesses: William Ford, Stephen Saverey. Probate 28 Sept. 1516.

(W., fol. 134.)

ROBERT COKKE.

27 January 1535-6. Buried in the churchyard of St. Nicholas. High altar 8*d.*, and the High Cross Light a bushel of barley. That son Stephen have certain implements (*sic*) that belong to my house as tables, forms, a cupbord, certain chests, the cart, court (*sic*) and plough, harrows, with the harness thereto and my best horse. Ex'or: wife Isabella, and have the residue of moveables. My wife, if she keep a widow, have my lands, houses and tenements until my son Stephen marry, then to him, but if he die without issue, then to my daughters. Witnesses: Sir Edward Swynbanke, priest, Nicholas Soly. Probate 15 March 1536-7.

(W., fol. 202.)

WILLIAM COLLARD.

3 November 1479. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 12*d.*, and to the reparation of the church 16*d.* To the Light called Bardingstrete* in the church a bushel of barley. Margery, my

* Barding or Bereling street is some distance north of the church.—*Corner of Kent*, p. 142.

mother, have 20s. and 12 ewes; wife Joan six ewes, a cow and two calves: Isabella, my sister, a cow. To Roger, son of Thomas Collard of Preston, one ewe. Wife Joan have one low room (bassa camera) on the north side of my tenement, with free coming and going during her life, after her death all to Thomas and John Collard, my Ex'ors. Probate 21 Dec. 1479. (W., fol. 69.)

JOHN COLLARD.

20 April 1483. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 6s. 8d.; and to the maintenance of the Light of Blessed Mary of Pity £4. To repair the bad road at Weryshawthorne* 3s. 4d. Daughters Cristine and Joan each have 5 mares at their marriage. To a priest to sing for my soul, William Collard, my brother, etc., 10 mares. Ex'or: Wife Cecilie, and have the residue. Two acres of arable land in the parish of Preston in Chekerfield next Sawynton to be sold by Thomas Collard, my feoffee, and money to pay debts, etc. Wife have for her life all my lands and tenements, then to Cristine and Joan, my daughters equally, and their heirs, but if none to William, son of Richard Collard, my brother. Probate 14 July 1483. (W., fol. 77.)

RICHARD COOKE.

10 January 1535-6. Buried in the churchyard beside my aunt Sowthowsand. High altar 2s.; and to all the Lights that hath a stock of corn 2d. each. Residue of goods to wife Elisabeth my ex'or. Wife have a messuage that my mother in law dwelleth in with 8 acres of land, the land called Teldens, and the land called Lokefeld, during her life. Also 15 acres of land and woodland in Bethersden, paying to John Cooke my brother of Smarden £12. Wife Elisabeth to sell my part of the land called Whetefeld to Nicholas Cooke of Wye. After the death of my wife, that son William have all my lands in Smarden, if my brother John will not receive the £12. The land called Teldens, after the death of my wife, to John Ricard, and to John Michell the land called Lokefeld. That William Michell my son pay £5 to each of my daughters, Agnes and Joan. Witnesses: William Synkley, William Kenton, Nicholas Fleusse, Andrew Snoddowne. Probate 24 May 1536. (W., fol. 201.)

* Archbishop Warham on 1 July 1523 leased to Robert Toke for 15 years the Manor of Wingham Barton in Ash parish, with all arable lands, marshes, pastures, and grazing in divers fields, among them being "the field called Warehawthorne."—Register T, fol. 217, Cathedral Library.

JOHN COPPAR.

31 August 1483. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 6*d*. Daughters Elianore and Alice have all household things, and 20*s*. from Robert and Thomas my sons. Feoffees: William Paramor and John Neme. Son Robert have my chief messuage at Nelle with its lands; son Thomas my messuage at Nelle with one acre and half of land; son Stephen have two tenements in the village of Ash. Probate 18 Sept. 1483. (W., fol. 77.)

THOMAS COPPER.

. . . . 1517. Buried in the churchyard. High altar 6*d*. Son John have my best gown, a bonett and 6*s*. 8*d*. Agnes and Constance Copper each have a brass pot and 3*s*. 4*d*. John Copper have a cupboard, table, pair of quernes. after the death of my wife. Ex'ors: Wife Cecilie and Lambert Sawner. Wife have a house at Nelle for her life, then to son John, but if he die without heirs then, at the death of my wife, to all my children alive. The house in Ash street to be sold to pay debts, etc. Witnesses: Thomas Alisbery and Thomas Copper. Probate 23 Oct. 1517.

(W., fol. 145.)

THE LEPERS' HOSPITAL AT SWAINESTREY.

BY RALPH GRIFFIN, F.S.A.

This small foundation escaped the attention of Hasted and of our other Kentish historians. The entry in the enlarged *Dugdale* of 1846 (vol. vi., p. 765) is s. v. Swinestre. "Tanner mentions a grant made 9 Hen. III. to the master of the hospital of the Holy Cross here to have a fair at the Chapel of Swinestre on the eve and day of Holy Cross; but, nevertheless, queries whether this may not be the same with Swingfield near Dover, a house of the Templars."

Mr. Hussey (*Archæologia Cantiana*, Vol. XXIX., p. 255) locates the chapel as in the grounds of Murston Rectory on the east of Sittingbourne and cites a Sittingbourne will of 1525 to shew that the chapel was then in existence. It is interesting therefore that the Rev. H. Salter, Vicar of Dry Sandford, Abingdon, has found among the muniments of New College, Oxford, a series of deeds relating to the endowment of the chapel; and since these documents are all of early date, and have not hitherto been published, they are assuredly well worth printing *in extenso*. Records of this date are not of everyday occurrence, and the names of the witnesses are often important in other connections.

The deeds are printed exactly as copied by Mr. Salter. Only one is dated. He has assigned to some of the others an approximate date, but he desires to make it clear that these dates are attributed merely on the character of the handwriting and on no other ground. The order of the deeds he did not consider of importance and they are printed as numbered by him. He has been good enough to give a reference to a passage in Hearne's *Diary* (vol. viii., p. 260, Oxford Hist. Soc. edition) wherein Hearne refers to

Mr. Allen, rector of Murston, who "told me that by his living of Murston in Kent close by it, as it were, are two farms called Little Heyham and Great Heyham, and that there are there a great number of flint stones which seem to have been the remains of some religious house." Mr. Allen was rector 1710-1732.

It may be surmised that the original foundation of the hospital was due to the piety of the lord of the manor of Murston, for the advowson appears to have been appendant to the manor. Thus by a fine of 23 Edw. III., No. 821, that manor and lands in Murston, Elmley and Herst [in Murston], together with the advowson of the church of the manor and the advowson of the chapel of Swaynestrý were settled on Barth. de Morston and his wife Joan for their lives with remainder to his sons Bartholomew and Stephen in tail. In the fine the parties are Bartholomew and his wife on the one side and Wm. de Apuldefelde on the other. The latter was of Lynsted, and the circumstance suggests some relationship between William and Joan. Possibly he was her father. By another fine of the fiftieth year of the same reign, No. 2187, one third of the same property was sold to Peter de Preston and his wife Alice and the heirs of Peter, a statement being made that it was held for life by Joan de Morston and was of the inheritance of Agnes, wife of Wm. de Staundon, who are the defendants in the fine. Joan was present & did fealty to Peter & Alice.

In the next reign by a fine 4 Ric. II., No. 185, another third of the manor is transferred to Ric. Hornyngton, clerk, and his heirs, by John Luttre and his wife Isabel. The property is said to be held for life by Joan, widow of Barth. de Morston, and to be of the inheritance of Isabel. The consideration expressed is £20 and a warranty is given against the heirs of Isabel.

By a fine 10 Rich. II., No. 519, a third of the same property is sold by John Kantys and his wife Lucy to Thos. Holbrok, clerk, and Rbt. de Garton, clerk, the consideration expressed being 200 marks and a warranty being given against the heirs of Lucy.

A little later in the same reign, by a fine of 14 Rich. II., No. 715, what appears to be the other two-thirds of the property are dealt with and assigned to Sir John Devereux, knt., Nic. Potyn and Nic. Tye and the heirs of Sir John by Thos. Brokhille and his wife Joan, the consideration expressed being £200 and a warranty being given against the heirs of Thos. Brokhille. Lastly, by a fine of 4 Hen. IV., No. 145, the (? same) two-thirds were assigned to Hubert Thorle, clk., Symon System, clk., & John Sussan, clk., and the heirs of Hubert by Walter Fitzwalter, *chivr.*, and his wife Joan. The consideration is 200 marks, and a warranty is given against the heirs of Joan. It may be observed here that Joan was daughter of Sir John Devereux and sister and heir to her brother who died *s.p.*

In all these fines the point to be insisted on is that the advowson of the chapel is always treated as appendant to the manor, giving colour for the assumption that the original founder owned the manor.

The Rev. T. S. Frampton, who has kindly looked through the charters and furnished valuable notes, has given the reference to the printed Close Roll granting the fair. It was to be held two days, viz., the day of the Invention of the Holy Cross (May 3) and the day before. It is found on p. 13 of the second volume of Rolls, edited by T. D. Hardy in 1844. The entry runs :—

An 9º Hen. III., A.D. 1225, m. 14.

D'feria knda. D'n's Rex concessit Maġro Hospitalis Sċe Crucis de Sweynestre qđ fiat usq; ad etatē dñi Regis unā feriā singlis annis apud capellā Sċe Crucis de Sweynestre p duos dies durat'am in vigił Invētiōis Sċe Crucis ½ iġo die nisi feria illa ½c. ½ mand' est Viċ Kanċ qđ feriā illā ei hñe faċ. T. Rċ. aġ Dovr xiiij. die Jañ. Corā Sařr ½ Bathoñ Eġis.

A search through other printed Rolls has only disclosed two other entries bearing on the subject. In the Patent Rolls under date 16 Hen. III. is the entry of a grant of protection to the lepers of the hospital of St. Leonard of

Sweynestre *juxta* Sidingburn by letters patent *sine termino cum clausula Rogamus*, etc.

The other entry is in the Close Rolls of the same year, whereby the King being at Faversham on the 7 Sept. 1232, confirms to the lepers of the hospital (name as above) various gifts.

1. Of the gift of Oliver, late rector of Bapchild, confirmed by Reginald de Cherchgate, of 16 acres in Bapchild.

2. Of the gift of Thos. son of Barth. de la Habe of an acre and a half in Sweynstr'.

3. Of the gift of Wm. son of Thos. de Moriston (Murston) of an acre lying by the demesne land of the church of Moriston on the south side in the place called Sutland.

4. Of the gift of Jas. son of Thedwin Luting of 2d. which Jas. Cole used to pay.

5. Of the gift of Thos. son of Bartholomew of an acre and a half and 8 day works at Sweinstr'.

It will be observed that in the King's grants the hospital is called that of St. Leonard, whereas in Tanner and in the charters it is called that of the Holy Cross; except in the 24th, where it is called the chapel of Holy Cross. It can scarcely be that they were quite separate places, and the explanation may be that the hospital was dedicated to St. Leonard and attached to a chapel of the Holy Cross at Swainestrey.

It may be asked, how came these deeds to New College? To that no certain answer can be given; but it may be suggested that Wykeham, when at Queenborough or when looking about for some further provision for his foundation, may have come across the hospital and found it in a languishing state and obtained its suppression and added its endowments to his college, leaving only the chapel and the chaplain who served it; or it may be that the college owed this bounty in later times to one of its Kentish friends, such as Archbishop Warham is known to have been.

Some general remarks may be made about some of the place-names.

In No. 1 and Nos. 8 and 24 occurs Serlinges; Serhlinges in No. 4; Serflinges in No. 5. No such name has been found in Hasted or elsewhere. They refer no doubt to the same place and it seems probable it was in Rodmersham.

The Deneway [Denewei] is mentioned in Nos. 1 and 3 as well as in No. 8, while La Dene is mentioned in No. 7.

La Cumbe is mentioned in Nos. 12, 13 and 20, and the last shews it was in Rodmersham.

Leifelde is in Borden No. 10, Siringdune is in Sheppey No. 16, though Hasted, ii., 19, speaks of Sharynden as in Elmley.

Holdeburgehamme of No. 22 is probably Oldburham or Oldborough, perhaps so distinguished from Newborough in Tong.

1. Ralph, William and Walter, sons of Hamon Attehelde of Rodmeresham grant to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinesti, and his assigns and successors $3\frac{1}{2}$ acres and 7 "daiwerce"* of land at Serlinges, lying next the land which was of Almer de Denewei on the east, and next the land which was of Folche son of Harding on the south, and by the land which was of Aluord of Serlinges on the north, yielding yearly 10*d*. For this Simon gives them 12*s*. Witnesses: Hillary chaplain, Gefrid chaplain of Rodmeresham, Will. de Monasterio,† Walter Boa,‡ John Boa, Will. Boa, Will. and Robert de Perers,§ Adam de Ruberge, Hamund de Sudlande, Rob. Chalchere, John chaplain of Moriston,|| Simon and Thomas clerks.

* As much land as could be ploughed in one day.

† Minster.

‡ One or other of this family, which appears also as Buho and Bua, is a witness in nearly every one of these charters.

§ Hugh de Perrires occurs in a Cumbwell Charter (c. 1180, *Arch. Cant.*, VI., 197) about land in Colred. William is also a witness to No. 18 and both in Nos. 2, 12 and 23. Cf. Purere of No. 11, probably the same name.

|| Murston.

2. c. 1230. A repetition of No. 1. Witnesses: Hillary priest, Gefrid then priest of Rodmeresham, Will. de Monasterio, John Boa, Walter Boa, William, Stephen Togge-hose, Florence his brother, Robert Chalchere, Hamo de Sudland, Simon clerk, Will. de Perers, Robert his son, Adam de Roberge.

3. *c.* 1230. Reginald de Chirchegate in Sidingburne son of Godwin de Chirchegate grants to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestre, and the servants thereof and their successors, three acres in the field called Hertesfeld next the land which was of Stephen Choc on the south and next Denewei on the east, rendering 3s. 6d. yearly, viz., 21d. at Easter and 21d. at St. Matthew's day, and four hens as a present* at Christmas. For this Master Simon grants 4 mares to Reginald, 2s. to Cecilia his wife, and one seam of barley to Peter and Henry his sons. His testibus, dom. Bartol. et dom. Will. de Moristone,† Hen. de Bradegar,‡ Will. de Croftes, Mori de Moristone, Rad. de Widegate, Waltero Boa, Hillario capellano et Iohanne capellano de Moristone, Rad. clerico et Benedicto clerico Adam de Ruberge, Waltero filio eius, Wulwardo de Cruce, Ioh. Fabro, Bartol. Chusin, Rad. filio Godebold.

One of the three seals remains: green, circular, $1\frac{1}{2}$ in., a fleur de lis SIGILL' PETRI FILII REGINALDI.§

* See No. 13.

† Murston. Of this family Adam occurs in a fine No. 132 about land in Shoreham in 1227; William in No. 174 about land in Sittingbourne in 1227; Beatrice, widow of William, arranges for her dower in a fine No. 367 in 1239; and Bartholomew and his wife Maud occur in No. 857 in 1259.

‡ Bredgar.

§ This appears to be the seal of Peter the son of Reginald de Chirchegate who gets a grant under the charter. It may be noted that Peter fitz Reginald and his wife Hawise bought property to them and to the heirs of the wife in Borden from Adam de Borden by fine No. 140 in 1227.

4. *c.* 1260. Celestria daughter of Ralf de Serhlinges and Hamo her son grant to Master Simon de Moristone, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Suenestre, and the ministers who serve God there and their successors a rent of 8d., which the heirs of Godard carpenter of Rodmeresham paid for 3 virgates* of land with buildings in that parish, and a rent of 3 hens for the next 5 years. Master Simon pays 5s. Witnesses: Alan chaplain of Rodmeresham, Adam chaplain of Bakechild,† Walram chaplain of Roddefeld,‡ William de Crofte, Henry de Bradegar,§ Ralf de

* This measure of land varied. A virgate was at times as much as 40 acres but sometimes as little as four acres.

† Bapchild.

‡ Radfield, in Tong parish, is a hamlet lying on the south side of the high road, between Bapchild and Greenstreet. There was a free chapel at Radfield as early as 1190.

§ Bredgar. In 1252 by fine No. 668 Rph. de Savage transferred all his property in Bredgar to Hen. son of Giles de Bradegare and his wife Sarra and the heirs of Sarra in exchange for property of Sarra's in Bobbing.

Wydegate, John his brother, Mori de Moriston, Walter Buho, John and William his brothers, Benedict clerk.

5. *c.* 1260. John Gnepehalst son of Synose de Rodmeresham grants to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sueynestre, and the ministers thereof and their successors a rent of 13*d.* and 3 hens which Ailward at Thorn son of Ailwyn owed for the land which he held at Serflinges, rendering 1*d.* yearly within the octave of St. Matthew's day. For this Master Simon gives 10*s.* and a little pig. Witnesses: Alan chaplain of Rodmeresham, John chaplain of Moristone, Walram deacon, Benedict clerk, William Togehose, Thomas Togehose, Florence Togehose, Stephen Togehose, Adam de Purie, Hamo Capelain, James Cole,* John Buho, Aiword de Serflinges.

* His name occurs in the extract from the Close Rolls of 1232 *supra*, as also in Nos. 8, 9, 11, 13, 16 *infra*.

6. Osbert Franceis son of William Franceis of Huffetune* grants to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of the Holy Cross of Sweinestre, and the ministers thereof and their successors 13*d.* of rent and one hen which the heirs of William Parmentar of Sithigburne paid for half an acre which they held in the parish of Sithigburne in the field called Nihenakere, lying between the land of Walter Franceis his brother and the land of Ailward King of Huffetune. For this Master Simon gave him half a mark. Witnesses: Master David, Simon vicar of Sythingburne, Reginald chaplain of Dunestalle,† Thomas de Dunestalle chaplain, Walter chaplain of Moristune, John Deacon, Walter my brother, Master Vitalis Wimund clerk, Ralph de Swanetun‡ clerk, Sinoth Blench, Walter his son, Adam Long, Bartholomew Cucus, Hamond Bugge, Reginald Withe, Golstan de Feueresham, Henry de Warland.

* Ufton in Tunstall. † Tunstall. ‡ Swanton court is in Bredgar.

7. John Ching son of Algor Ching of Huftune grants to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Swainesti, and the ministers thereof and their successors a rent of 18*d.* which Alan de Huftune son of Wulword owed for 1½ acres and a rood of land at Nikenacre; also a rent of 12½*d.* which Stephen* son of William owed for 3 roods of land at Larede; also

* In 1218 by fine No. 5 Stephen son of William sold land in Tong.

a rent of 5*d.* and one hen from three roods at La Dene. For this Master Simon gave 19*s.* Witnesses: Simon vicar of Sidingburne, Andrew priest, John chaplain of Moristune, Simon and Thomas clerks, dom. Bartholomew of Moristune, Walter Wigod, Bartholomew Cusin, Hosbert de Norchoch,* Roger de Binuene son of Maud, Godebald, Roger Ruffus, Robert his brother, John Faber, John Atteclive, Adam de Ruheberge.

* This may of course be Northoth or Northoch.

8. Ralf, William and Walter sons of Hamon Attehelde of Rodmeresham grant to Master Simon de Wenge proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestre and the ministers thereof and their successors 3½ acres and 7 "daiwerce"* of land at Serlinges, which lie by the land which was of Aluord de Serlinges son of Roger on the north and by the land which was of Ailmer de Denewei on the east and by the land which was of Folche son of Harding on the south; also all the gable† and presents† which Ailward de Serlinges son of Ailur owed for two acres of land at Smalhamme, and the gable which Robert Chalkere owes for four "daiwercke" of land lying between the land of Katherine and of Hosbern, yielding 10*d.* yearly. For this Master Simon gave 24*s.* Witnesses: Alan vicar of Rodmeresham, Hillary of Hechstede‡ chaplain, John chaplain of Moristune, Will. de Muster clerk, Walter Bua, John Bua, Will. Bua, Henry de Bradegare, Mori de Moristune, Godebald, Ralf his son, Adam de Ruberge, Walter his son, Will. Toggehose, Stephen Toggehose, James Cole, Florence Toggehose.

* See No. 1.

† See No. 13.

‡ Histed (?) on the road from Sittingbourne to Milsted.

9. Ralf Attehelde son of Hamon Attehelde grants to Master Simon proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestre and the ministers thereof and their successors a rent of 6*d.* and one hen which Hamund Jungwine owed for land at Pistoke.* For this Simon gives him 3*s.* 4*d.* Witnesses: Alan vicar of Rodmeresham, John chaplain of Moristune, Walter Boa, Will. Boa, John Boa, James Cole, Will. de Monasterio, Will. Toggehose,

* Hasted identifies Pistock or Pitstock with a manor in Tunstal now called Woodstock, and says that the name was changed only in the 18th century to the more genteel-sounding title it now bears. There is, however, a farm in Rodmersham parish, south of Rodmersham Church and Green, still called Pitstock.

Stephen Toggehose, Rob. de Pirie, Mori de Moristune, Adam de Rueberge, Gervase Carpentar, Ralf de Pistoke, Walter de Pistoke.

10. Norman de Widegate son of William de Widegate grants to Master Simon de Wenge proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Swainesti and the ministers of the house and their successors the rent he used to receive from Hugh son of Gregory of Sidingburne for land in Leifelde in the parish of Bordene, and also the rent he used to receive for the land which Rob. de Crochirste held in the parish of Bachechilde, viz., 18*d.* and two hens; also all "landchepp"* and presents† and pertinences from the said land; rendering 1*d.* on St. Matthew's day. In return Master Simon gives him 8*s.* Witnesses: John‡ parson of Tonge, Adam de Bachechilde chaplain, Thomas de Pucheshale§ chaplain, John chaplain of Moristune, Ralph and John his brother, Laurence de Widegate, Gilbert de Cruce and John Faber, Mori and Godebalde and Gervase de Moristone, Adam de Ruberge and Walter his son, Ric. de Scaudeforde|| and Euerard and Adam de Moristune.

* See No. 17.

† See No. 13.

‡ He was a witness in 1230 or 1231 to a charter by which Rph. Fitz Bernard leased all his land in Thurnham to Osbert, vicar of Thurnham. A copy of this is in L. B. L.'s great Codex of Kent, now happily in Maidstone museum library. It is in the *Cartularium de Surrenden*, vol. i., p. 8. This reference is due to Mr. Frampton like many more. John, parson of Tong, is also a witness to Nos. 21 and 26, *infra*.

§ Puckleshall, the Leper Hospital of St. James at Puckleshall, was on the north side of Bapchild Street, which is within the parish of Tong. See *Archæologia Cantiana*, XXIX., p. 266.

|| This of course may be Scandeforde or Standeforde.

11. Robert de Pirie son of William de Pirie grants to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestre, and the ministers of the house and their successors a rent of 2*s.* and two hens, which was paid by William Purere* and "Turgis" and Robert his brothers for the houses and the 15 "daiwercke"* of land which they held in the field which is over against the house which was of Edith Toggehose on the other side of the road; rendering 4*d.* and one hen on the day of St. Thomas the Apostle. Master Simon gives him one mark. Witnesses: Alan vicar of Rodmeresham, Simon de Pirie chaplain, John chaplain, Adam chaplain, Will. de Pirie, Walter Boa, Will. Boa, John Boa, Will. de Monasterio, Will. Toggehose, James Cole,

* See No 1.

Florence and Stephen and Simon Toggehose, Mori de Moristune, Gervase de Moristune and Godebald, Adam de Ruberge, Wulward de Cruce.

12. Florence Toggehose, Stephen Togehose and Simon Togehose, sons of Alan Thogese of Rodmeresham confirm to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestre, and the ministers of the house 7 acres of land in Cumbe (over against the land which was of Aluord Keregrom on the other side of the way towards the west and by the land which was of William de Hecstede on the south), which John Boa had of the gift of Alan Togehose and gave to the said Simon and ministers and their successors, rendering (&c. as in No. 13). Witnesses: Alan vicar of Rodmeresham, John chaplain of Moristune, Will. de Monasterio, Benedict de Herttlepe,* Jordan de Lindested† clerks, Walter Boa, Will. Boa, Will. Togehose, Ralf Attehelde, Will. and Walter his brothers, Ralf de Widegate, Will. de Perers, Rob. his son, Wlward de Cruce, Aluord de Serlinges.

* Hartlip.

† Lynsted.

13. Florence Togehose, Stephen Togehose and Simon Togehose, sons of Alan Togehose, confirm to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Swenestre, and the ministers of the house and their successors seven acres of land in Cumbe (lying over against the house which was of Aluord Keregrom on the other side of the road) which John Boa had by the gift of Alan Togehose and gave to Swenestre, the sons of Alan are to be paid 2*d.* of forgable yearly on the feast of St. Mathew, and the lords of the fee are to be paid their gable,* viz., 6*d.* to James Cole, 18*d.* to the heirs of Bartholomew of Bachechild and of William Motekin, and 7*d.* to the heirs of Godwin Cole. Witnesses: Walter Boa, Alan vicar of Rodmeresham, John chaplain of Moristone, Will. de Monasterio, Will. Togehose, Will. Boa, Rph. Attehelde, Benedict the clerk, Jordan de Lindisted clerk, Wulward de

* Gable, gavel, or gabol was the rent (including in that term money, labour, and provisions) reserved by the lord paramount when land was let out to a tenant. When it was money it was often called penny-gavel. Of rent in the form of provisions an illustration is the presents mentioned in Nos. 3, 8, 10 and 24. Forgable was a rent over and above the gavel or rent service due to the lord paramount. It is almost exactly equivalent to the more common term quit-rent. It was payable to the meane lord who made the gift, as will be noticed here and in Nos. 15, 17, 21, 23, 26.

Cruce, Ralf de Widegate, Aluord de Serlinges, Will. de Perers, Rob. his son.

Endorsed *vacat* and *superflua*.

14. c. 1265. Roger, son of Eilgar of Wydegate, grants to the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestre, and the ministers serving God there, a rent of $3\frac{1}{2}d.$ and one hen yearly, which Ralf de Widegate used to pay him. Witnesses: Florence de Widegate, Ioh. de Widegate, Roger de Kaistrete,* Laurence de Keistrete, Richard clerk of Pukeleshale, Wlward de Cruce, Ioh. Faber, Walter son of Gilbert de Cruce, Roger his brother, Will. son of Hugh Faber.

* Keystreet, where the Maidstone road joins the high road between Sittingbourne and Newington.

15. c. 1240. Edith, daughter of Ralf de Sweinestri, carpentar, grants to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestri, and the ministers of the house and their successors all her buildings (*domos*) and her toft of Sweinestri, and all her land in the parish of Moristune, rendering to the lords of the fee the service due to them, and to the said Edith one penny yearly of forgable* on the day of the Exaltation of Holy Cross (14th September). Witnesses: Reginald presbiter of Dunestall,† Walter de Gudmundele chaplain, Walter Bua, William Bua, Mori son of Hamon, Barthol. Cusin, Adam de Ruberthe, Walter his son, Walter son of Osbert, Roger le Prestre, Leward and Adam his sons, Adam the Miller, Godebald and Gervase of Totentune,‡ Ralf and Laurence of Widegate, Gilbert de Cruce, Ioh. Faber, Thomas Carpentar, Stephen his son, Ralf de Pistoche carpentar.

* See No. 13.

† Tunstall.

‡ Doddington (?). There was a Tottinton in Aylesford.

16. c. 1220. Jordan de Rodmeresham son of Alan de Monasterio grants to Master Simon, proctor of the house of Holy Cross of Sweinestre, and the ministers of the said house and their successors a rent of $28d.$ to be received from the heirs of Ralf Cole, viz., his daughters Agnes, Alice and Felicia and their heirs, for the land which they held of the said Jordan in Sheppey (Scapeia) in a place called Siringedune, $10\frac{1}{2}d.$ on St. Andrew's day, $8\frac{1}{2}d.$ at Pente-

cost, and 9*d.* on Aug. 1, rendering to Jordan 1*d.* on Sept. 19. Jordan and his heirs will acquit the land and rent of the yearly gable* due therefrom to the King. For this Jordan receives 23*s.* from Master Simon and Hillary de Hechstede priest, and the said Simon quitclaims half-an-acre which Jordan had mortgaged to him. Testibus, Alexandro de Sconingtune† milite, Ioh. capellano de Moristune, Benedicto clerico, Waltero Boa, Willelmo Boa, Ioh. Boa, Will. de Rodmeresham fil. Leuine, Tom. de Hecstede, Will. Toggehose, Jacobo Cole, Adam de Fugelestune,‡ Bartol. de Hechstede, Hosberto, Simond et Ricardo filiis Willelmi de Hechstede, Stephano Coch, Rad. Godebold,§ Folche de Moristune et multis aliis.

Endorsed Schapeia.

* See No. 13.

† He was of Sholand or Shulland in Newnham. He bought by fine No. 69 in 1221 from John le Archer and his wife Emma four acres in Bapchild. There is also a witness to No. 20 of the same name, but as he is not described as a knight and as that is a deed c. 1290 it is probably a son.

‡ Fulston, a manor in Sittingbourne.

§ Godebald is a witness to No. 7 and other deeds, while Ralph his son is mentioned in Nos. 3, 8, and 22. Probably this witness is the same person.

17. Hawise daughter of Ralf de Sweinestri, carpentar, grants to Master Simon de Wenge, proctor of the house of the hospital of Sweinestri, and the ministers of the house and their successors her house and toft where she abode, and half the land of Sweinestri which she had from her father, rendering to the lord of the fee the service due to him in gable,* in presents and in landchepis,† and in all that pertains to him of right, and to her and her heirs 1*d.* of forgable on St. Mathew's day. Witnesses: Rob. Arsic,‡ Reginald chaplain of Dunestalle, Simon chaplain of Sithinburne, Henry de Warland, Rph. de Pistoke carpentar, Ric. de Tenet',§ Thomas de Chiltune,|| Roger the Deacon, Walter chaplain of Moristune, Simon the clerk, Adam de Rueberche, Godebald de Moristune, Rph. de Withegate, Walter de Godmundele, Adam de Bakechild chaplain, Thomas de Dunestalle chaplain, Gilbert de Cruce, John de Cruce.

* See No. 13.

† A customary fine paid at every alienation of land lying within some manor, liberty or borough.

‡ Probably Robert Arsic of Tunstall, a very important person about whom much can be learnt from fines temp. Hen. III. See Divers counties Nos. 37 and 193, and Various counties No. 17. He was dead in 1244.

§ Thanet.

|| Chilton, a manor in Sittingbourne.

18. Hawise daughter of "Randulfus" carpentar of Swainesti quitclaims to Master Simon proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Swainesti and the ministers thereof and their successors the land which she had in Moristune at Swainesti, and the land which Edith her sister had in the parish of Moristune and in the parish of Bachechilde. Witnesses: Walter Boa, Will. Boa, John Boa, Will. de Perers, Mori de Moristune, Walter son of Osbert, Godebold, Gilbert de Cruce, John Faber.

19. *c.* 1270. William King of Huffinton* confirms to the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sueinestree, and the ministers serving God there, a rent of 35*d.* and one hen which Alan de Huffinton and his partners paid to John le King my brother, who gave them the rent. For this the proctor of the house gave him 12*d.* Witnesses: Hen. de Bradegare, Will. de Crofte, Adam de Fuclestone†, Alan de Huffintone, Steph. de Huffintone, Robert clerk of Rodmeresham, Reginald de Cherchegate, Henry his son, Ralf Atehale, Thomas Atehale, Aluoit Tellebene, Robert Somer.

* Ufton in Tunstall.

† Fulston in Sittingbourne.

20. *c.* 1290. William Sokeling, son of Peter Sokeling* of Rodmeresham, grants and quitclaims to dom. John de Huking,† rector of the church of Morestone, and dom. Robert, perpetual chaplain of the chapel of Holy Cross of Sweynestri and their successors a rent of 9*d.*, received from land in Rodmeresham which belonged to the said chapel, lying in a spot called La Cumbe. Witnesses: dom. Stephen de Morestone, Alexander de Sconington,‡ Robert his brother, Master Reginald de Rodmeresham, John Sokeling, Peter Tovi,§ Symon Taverner of Sydingburne, John Liteprud, John de Wydegate, Robert Sokeling, John de Pistocke, Robert de Pistocke clerk.

Seal.—Pointed oval, 1 in. by $\frac{5}{8}$ in., dark green, an ox's head. s' WILL'I SVCLING.

* John son of Peter Sokelyng of Rodmersham occurs in a fine of 1329.—*Arch. Cant.*, xviii., 342.

† John de Hukyng was admitted to the benefice of Moristone, while still a sub-deacon, on 5 id. Oct. 1289, on the presentation of Stephen de Moristone, Reg. Peckham, f. 40. In the same Reg., f. 139 *b*, John, rector of the church of Moriston, is mentioned as being ordained priest on the Ember Saturday of September 1290.

‡ See note to No. 16, *supra*.

§ This of course may be Toni.

21. Adam Pictauensis [*i.e.* of Poitou or of Poitiers] and Turstan sons of Alexander Pictauensis grant to Master Simon de Winge

proctor of the hospital of Holy Cross of Swainestri and the ministers thereof and their successors a rent of 11*d.* which Gilbert de Cruce paid for land at Swainestri, excepting their right in a rent of 20*d.* and 4 hens which the same Gilbert used to pay to Alexander their father for land which the said Alexander held of the monks of Rochester; rendering to them 1*d.* of forgable* on the feast of the exaltation of Holy Cross (14 Sep.). For this they receive 9*s.* from Master Simon. Witnesses: John parson of Tang',† Simon vicar of Sidingeburne, Reginald chaplain of Dunstall, Walter chaplain of Moristone, dom. Bartholomew de Moristone, dom. Thomas de Moristone, Mori de Moristone, Wluord de Leisdune‡ son of Ric. of the Mill, Walter clerk of Dunstall, Adam de Ruberga, Bartholomew Cusin, Walter Wigod, Walter Buha, John Faber, Benedict clerk.

* See No. 13.

† Tong. See No. 10.

‡ Leysdown.

22. Walter de Widegate, son of Elmer, grants to Master Simon de Wenge proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestre and the ministers thereof and their successors a rent of 5½*d.*, and one hen to be received from Roger Wrenne de Moristune for land in the field which is called Holdeburgehamme. Witnesses: John chaplain of Moriston, Adam de Bachechilde chaplain, Ralf de Widegate, John his brother, Florence of Widegate, Adam de Rueberge and Walter his son, Mori de Moristone, Bartholomew Cusin, Gervase carpentar, Rob. Ruffus, Godebald, Ralf his son, Roger son of Constance.

23. Stephen son of Alan Toggehose of Rodmeresham grants to Master Simon de Wenge proctor of the house of the hospital of Holy Cross of Swainesti, and the ministers thereof and their successors a rent of 18*d.*, and 3 hens from the land and houses which Walter Weaver son of Hamfred Geline held, rendering to the lord of the fee the gable* which is due to him, viz., 2*d.* and one hen, and to the donor 1*d.* of forgable. For this Master Simon gives 14*s.* Witnesses: Hillary chaplain, Gefrid chaplain of Rodmeresham, Walter Boa, Will. Boa, Will. del Muster clerk, Will. Toggehose, Florence my brother, Will. de Perers, Rob. his son, Will. de Norden,† Will. ad Ecclesiam, Gilbert de Cruce, John Faber de Moriston.

* See Note 13.

† Northdene (see No. 24). Wm. de Northden and his wife Isabel in 1271 by fine No. 1073 transferred a messuage and land in Sittingbourne to Thos. le Best; it appears to have been her property. The family of Norden was at Rainham, Kent, in Tudor times if not later.

24. 1243. Thurstan de Northdene (Norden) grants to God and the chapel of Holy Cross of Sueinistre and to Vitalis rector of the church of Moristone and his successors ministering in the said church and chapel a rent of 10*l.* which he had bought from Will. de la Heelde; this rent had been hitherto paid by the said Vitalis to William, Ralf and Walter de la Hide for 3½ acres of land and seven daywerke* at Serlinges, and for the gable† and presents‡ which Ailward de Serlinges and Rob. le Chalkere used to pay to the said William, Ralf and Walter. Tuesday after the day of the Invention of Holy Cross at Mistede in the presence of the whole chapter, 27 Hen. III. (3 May 1243). Witnesses: Master Rob. official of the archdeacon, dom. Thomas dean of the place,§ John vicar of Rodmeresham, John de Bakechild, William Toggehose, John Bouh', Peter Bouh', Geoffrey de la Veruwe,|| and the whole chapter.

* See No. 1.

† See No. 13.

‡ See No. 13.

§ Dean of Christianity, equivalent to Rural Dean of to-day.

|| Cf. Cotgrave's Dictionary s.v. veruë.

25. Simon de Wardune* grants to God and the hospital of Holy Cross of Sweinestri and the proctor thereof and the ministers who serve God there and their successors *duas hopas† salis* yearly to be received *in salinis meis de Leisdune*. Witnesses: Rob. de Wardune* chaplain, Thomas chaplain of Hestchirche,‡ Robert de Sirlande,§ Jacob de Fughelestune, John de Hokeling,|| John de Sirland, Stephen de Ride,¶ Giles my servant, Osbert chaplain of Middeltune,** Richard chaplain of Bobbing, Walter chaplain of Moristune, William clerk, Henry de Warland.

* Warden in Sheppey. Simon de Warden and his wife Helewise occur in fines Nos. 20, 40 and 196 of Hen. III. in connection with property near Dover, which appears to have been the wife's inheritance.

† ? "Hosas" = small casks of salt.

‡ Eastchurch (Sheppey).

§ Shurland.

|| In Sheppey. Hasted, ii., 802. In fine No. 1113 of 1271 are mentioned all lands, etc., formerly of John son of Wm. de Hokeling in Leysdown.

¶ There is a farm named Rides near Eastchurch to this day. ** Milton.

26. Turstan son of Alexander Pictaueyns grants to Master Simon de Winge proctor of the hospital of Holy Cross of Swainestri and to the ministers of the same house and their successors the annual rent which Gilbert de Cruce paid from the land in Swainestri which he held of the said Turstan, excepting the right of Turstan in a rent of 20*l.* and four hens which Gillebert used to pay to Alexander father of Turstan for land which he held of the

monks of Rochester; rendering to Turstan 1*d.* of forgable* on the Feast of the Exaltation of Holy Cross (14 Sep.). For this he receives 9*s.* from Master Simon. Hiis testibus, Ioh. persona de Tanga,† Simone vicario de Siding', Reginaldo capellano de Dunstall, Waltero capellano de Moristone, dom. Bartholomeo de Moristone, dom. Thoma de Morestone, Waltero Buho, Mori de Moristone, Wluord de Leisdune, Waltero clerico de Dunstall, Ada de Robergo, Barth. Cusin, Waltero Wigod, Ioh. Fabro, Benedicto clerico.

Seal.—Green, circular, 1½ in., a bird, SIGILL' TURSTANI FILII ALEXANDRI. Endorsed Moriston.

* See No. 13.

† See No. 10.

THE GREY FRIARS OF CANTERBURY.

A Paper read on 31st July 1918.

BY A. G. LITTLE, M.A., F.R.HIST.S.

THE remains of Franciscan friaries in England are generally so scanty¹ that one would need the knowledge and insight of a Sir William Hope to make anything of them. The friary did not have, in the life of the friars, anything like the importance which the monastery had in the life of monks. When someone threatened to report one of the early Provincial Ministers of the English Franciscans to the Minister General because there was no wall round the London friary and anyone could go in or out of it who liked, the Provincial retorted: "And I shall tell the Minister General that I did not become a Franciscan to build walls."

St. Francis of Assisi was essentially an open-air Saint. The sun and the wind were his brothers, the flowers and the birds his sisters. If he had been in the habit of condemning people he would, like Dante, have provided a circle in Hell for those who "were sullen in the sweet air which is gladdened by the sun." But he was not given to condemning people. His sympathy with human life was as wide as his sympathy with nature. "A saint among saints," says his biographer, Thomas of Celano, "among sinners he was as one of themselves." One recalls his well-known

¹ Mr. S. Vincett, the present tenant of the Grey Friars of Canterbury, who took the party round the grounds after this paper was read, shewed that there were still considerable remains of the Friary. He also proved that it was possible to establish the position, size and date of the Church and some other buildings from existing foundations and fragments of pillars. A full investigation of the site, which it is hoped may soon be undertaken, should furnish results of more than local interest. Meanwhile the loving and intelligent care with which Mr. Vincett has guarded the treasures under his control entitles him to the gratitude both of Kent archaeologists and of all who are interested in Franciscan history.

words on courtesy: "Courtesy is an attribute of God Himself, Who makes His sun to shine and His rain to fall equally upon the just and upon the unjust; and courtesy is the sister of charity and quenches hate and keeps love alive." Humility and sympathy were the foundations of that courtesy which he naturally extended to all men equally, though it must be admitted that he felt more at ease when picnicing with robbers than when dining with a cardinal. Certain Canterbury Franciscans who received the royal pardon in 1338 for rescuing two felons who were being carried to execution would probably have received the Saint's pardon also.

A man like St. Francis, to whom—

"Love was an unerring light
And joy its own security;"

a man who thought that the utmost penance to be inflicted on an offending brother should be the simple injunction, "Go and sin no more," was able to kindle a divine fire in the hearts of his followers which has never gone out, but was not fitted to be the organiser of an Order. The organisation of the Franciscan Order was the work of other hands than his, and some even of the early steps in its development were fiercely resisted by the Founder, or only accepted with deep distrust.

But if the Order did not proceed along the lines which Francis would have wished, the changes were not all to its disadvantage. This is notably the case in the growth of learning. The Franciscan Order very soon became one of the great Student Orders, partly owing to the number of learned men who entered its ranks, partly through conscious imitation of and rivalry with the Dominican Order, and partly owing to the pressing demands of the time.

Francis distrusted learning because he held it inconsistent with holy poverty. It would involve the possession of books and larger and settled houses, and would lead to the formation of a sort of learned aristocracy among the friars; it would tend to place words higher than deeds, preaching higher than example. To a friar who wanted a psalter he

said: "After you have got a psalter you will want a breviary, and then you will sit in a chair like a bishop and say to your brother, 'Fetch me my breviary.'" In course of time all these results did follow, but for about a hundred years it was the glory of the English Franciscan Province to shew that learning and poverty were not irreconcilable.

The Franciscan Province of England has a great record as a home of thought and learning. With one exception all the greatest and most original leaders of thought among the Franciscans belonged to the English Province—Roger Bacon, the father of scientific method; Duns Scotus, the leader of the realists, who held that ideas or generalizations are the true realities; William of Occam, the leader of the nominalists, who held that individual things are the ultimate realities. The divergent views and interests of these men implies the existence of great intellectual activity and of real liberty of thought in the Franciscan schools, in spite of occasional efforts of the authorities to suppress it. Fortunately no one in the Franciscan Order acquired the oppressive intellectual predominance which St. Thomas Aquinas obtained in the Dominican Order.

Besides the few original thinkers, the Province produced a large number of men of intellectual eminence and wide learning, such as Friar John Peckham (or, as he should be called, Patcham), Archbishop of Canterbury, mathematician, poet, theologian, as well as ecclesiastical politician, who, even as archbishop, is said to have lived with the simplicity which became a friar.

Nearly every Franciscan house had an ordinary school of theology for the training of preachers, and some houses possessed special schools for the study of arts (or logic), natural and moral philosophy, and more advanced theology.

The house at Canterbury had a theological lecturer as early as 1237; whether it ever developed into a special school is unknown. The number of MSS. still preserved belonging to the house (biblical, theological, historical, natural science) shews that it possessed a varied library, and in a city where clergy congregated there was an opening

for such a school. For there is evidence that secular clergy were encouraged to attend the friars' schools, and friars were not infrequently appointed as lecturers in the Chancellor's cathedral schools. The most interesting educational activity connected with the Franciscans in Canterbury is outside the Franciscan house. The monks of the thirteenth century were generally remarkably ignorant of theology, and singularly untouched by the great scholastic revival of the time. Occasionally they were stung by the example of the friars to some intellectual activity. This happened at Canterbury. In 1275 "the Convent of Christchurch of their own free will appointed a friar minor, William of Everal, to lecture on theology This is unprecedented," adds the monastic chronicler, "and what the result of this lecture and school will be, time will shew, since innovations produce quarrels." However, the arrangement lasted forty years, a succession of Franciscan lecturers to the monks being appointed until some of the monks were declared fitted to undertake the office, and the last Franciscan lecturer was dismissed in 1314 with a flaming testimonial. The only disputes we hear about were due to the monks' unwillingness to supply a suitable study and books for their teacher.

The Grey Friars of Canterbury, like most Franciscan houses in England, adhered in the main throughout the three hundred years of their existence to their vow of poverty. Two pieces of evidence, at the beginning and at the end of this period, may be cited.

The first is the well-known passage from Eccleston, describing the arrival of the friars. After landing at Dover the nine friars who formed the English mission proceeded to Canterbury, where they stayed two nights in the priory of Christchurch. Four at once started for London, and the remaining five moved to the hospital of Poor Priests (in Worthgate Ward) until they found a lodging. Soon afterwards they were granted a small room in the Grammar School, where they remained shut up in the day-time. At night, after the scholars had gone home, they went into the schoolroom and made a fire there and sat by it, and some-

times put on the fire a pot containing dregs of beer, and, dipping a cup in the mixture, handed it round, each one as he drank giving an edifying toast or proverb. "As one who took part in this sincere simplicity and holy poverty said, the drink was sometimes so thick that they filled it up with water, and so they drank with gladness" As the numbers increased "the Master of the Hospital of Poor Priests gave them a site and built them a chapel, and, as they would not have any property of their own, it was made the property of the community of the city and lent to the friars at the will of the citizens."¹ This was in 1224, and a little later. At the end of the period, in 1534, Lord Lisle, Governor of Calais, authorized a public subscription for "the Grey Friars of Canterbury who have no lands or rents."

Lord Lisle's statement that the Grey Friars of Canterbury had no lands is true in the sense that they did not own landed estates like a Benedictine monastery, but it requires some modification. The Dissolution documents shew that the Grey Friars held, besides the site of their house, 2 messuages, 2 orchards, 2 gardens, 3 acres of arable, 10 acres of meadow, and 4 acres of pasture in the parishes of St. Peter, St. Mildred and St. Margaret—probably some 18 or 20 acres in all—most but not all of it forming a continuous block. This formed (with some later additions) their second and permanent site in the island called Binnewiht, which was bought for them by John Dygg, alderman and afterwards bailiff of Canterbury, in 1268, perhaps in his official capacity as representing the city. The exact boundaries of the site have not been determined. It did not, I think, include the northern half of the island beyond the high road, nor did it extend to the west gate. (The licence for alienation in mortmain of the plot of land on which the Church of Holy Cross was built in 1380 does not mention the Grey Friars.) Nor did it reach the western branch of the Stour: the western boundary was a road, perhaps Griffin Lane. The

¹ This first site is unknown: the public records throw no light on it. Henry III., who lavished gifts on the Black Friars of Canterbury, gave only a few loads of firewood to the Grey Friars.

friars, in 1309, obtained a roadway to the Stour and permission to build a bridge over the river for the convenience of people coming to their church, on condition that boats could freely pass beneath it; this, perhaps, refers to the eastern or city branch of the river.

Their new church was consecrated in 1325. Apart from a number of burials and a few references to chapels, nothing more is known about it.

Nearly all the friaries throughout England rebuilt or enlarged their churches and houses between 1270 and 1320. This is evidence of their popularity, but it entailed a heavy burden on societies which depended on voluntary contributions. There is no doubt the friars overbuilt themselves, and the task of maintaining themselves and their houses occupied an undue proportion of their energies and crippled their spiritual, intellectual and social activities. Before the period of great intellectual activity was over, opportunities were offered them for carrying out in a more or less systematic manner what we should call social reforms. It may seem an anachronism to talk of social reform in the thirteenth or fourteenth centuries, but it is not so really: thus, a Society was formed in England in the thirteenth century to help people who fell into the hands of moneylenders; Roger Bacon declared that the care of the sick and aged poor should be borne by the State; in Venice a Franciscan friar established a Foundling hospital. One instance of an opportunity of this kind may be mentioned because it is connected with the Grey Friars of Canterbury. In 1291 Gregory of Rokesley, Mayor of London, bequeathed the residue of his property in the dioceses of London, Rochester and Canterbury to the poor, with instructions that the Warden of the Grey Friars of London and the Warden of the Grey Friars of Canterbury were to be consulted about the disposal of it. The English Grey Friars generally did not rise to this opportunity. The periods of spiritual fervour and intellectual leadership were not followed by a period of social reconstruction.

The Franciscan Order has, however, again and again shewn its vitality by reform movements within its own body.

One of the early movements—that of the Observant Friars—touched the Canterbury friary, which in 1498 was changed into a house of Observant Friars. Some present may have come into contact with the yearly mission of the Capuchin Friars to the hop-pickers in Kent. And St. Francis still performs miracles in circles not confined to any one religious community, and still inspires the weak with courage and the strong with gentleness.

A NOTE ON THE GREY FRIARS, CANTERBURY,
circa 1533—1539.

BY MISS CHURCHILL, F.R.Hist.S.

As the history and the site of the Grey Friars at Canterbury are at the moment claiming the attention of Members of the Kent Archæological Society, the following note may be of some interest. It is the outcome of research, designed to verify Hasted's¹ statement that the Grey Friars at Canterbury were dissolved in 1534, that Hugh Rich was the last warden, and that the lands were granted 31 Henry VIII. (1539) to Thomas Spilman.

The Calendars of the Letters and Papers of Henry VIII. (Ed. Gairdner)² are the chief source from which the note has been derived; they help to fill in the gap between 1534 and 1539, and prove that the Grey Friars did not finally disappear from Canterbury till the end of 1538, and that there were other wardens holding office after April 1534 (the date of Hugh Rich's execution).

The House at Canterbury belonged to the Observant Congregation, whose houses were among the first to be suppressed on account of the refusal of members to take the Oath of Supremacy. The friars throughout stubbornly opposed the King's union with Anne Boleyn. On June 30, 1533, John Coke, Clerk to the Merchant Adventurers at Antwerp,

¹ *History of the City of Canterbury*, 1801, p. 169; and *History of Kent*, 1778, vol. iv., p. 447.

² Referred to below as *L.*, etc., vol., No.

wrote to Crumwell that Friar Petowe and other Friars of Greenwich, Richmond and Canterbury were at Antwerp writing books against the King's marriage with Anne.¹ Many of the friars had dealings with Elizabeth Barton, the nun of Kent, and two of the Observants, "Hugh Ryche, fryer Observaunt and late warden of the fryers Observaunt of Canterbury," together with Father Risby are included in the Act of Attainder² against Elizabeth Barton and suffered at Tyburn April 20, 1534.³ Father Risby is also connected with Canterbury, and it is not easy to determine, from the evidence so far examined, if he preceded or succeeded Rich in the office of warden, or if the latter ever exercised that office at Canterbury. For while in a footnote to L., etc., vi., 1466, date about November 1533, there is this statement, "Rich, late warden of Observants, Canterbury, and Richard Risby, who seems to have succeeded to Rich's office of warden, see No. 1470" (quoted below), such a sequence is nowhere definitely stated in the actual papers. The following are the entries bearing on the point: In a memorandum concerning the various people implicated with the nun of Kent,⁴ also about November 1533, Hugh Rich is referred to first as Friar Observant, and then (assuming his identity) as Father Ryche of Richmond, while Friar Risby is said to be an Observant of Canterbury. Again, Thomas, Prior of Christ Church, Canterbury, in a letter to Crumwell presumably about the end of November 1533, writes: "Father Risby, now Warden of the Observant Friars of Canterbury, was the cause of my being acquainted with her (*i.e.*, Elizabeth Barton)."⁵ Further, in January 1533-4, in a note on the Nun of Kent, we read: "Many persons were ready to preach her revelations . . . Hugh Riche, late Warden of the Observants at Richmond, and Richard Risbye, late Warden of Canterbury."⁶ Sir Thomas

¹ L., etc., vi., 726.

² Statutes of the Realm, 25 Henry VIII., C. 12. The Bill of Attainder was brought into the House of Lords on February 21, 1534, and passed on March 12. (*Political History of England*, Ed. W. Hunt and R. L. Poole, vol. v., p. 334.)

³ L., etc., vii., 522.

⁴ *Ibid.*, vi., 1468.

⁵ *Ibid.*, 1470.

⁶ *Ibid.*, vii., 72.

More wrote to Crumwell, March 1534: "Now as I was about to tell you about Christinas was twelvemonth (Father) Resbye, Friar Observant, then of Canterbury, lodged at my house;" and further on in the same letter, "about Shrove-tide Father Riche, Friar Observant of Richmond, came a little before supper."¹ Then in January 1533-4 John Laurence, also a friar, wrote to Crumwell: "If you please I shall return to my cloister, I beg I may be put in the room of one of the two Fathers now in hold, not from any wish of promotion but for the king's honor and yours and the safeguard of my person."² A footnote to this passage gives Friars Ryche and Risby as the two Fathers. Now this, taken together with the previous extracts, suggests a vacancy in the wardenships about January 1533-4, and it is known that the wardens held office for a short time only. Was it perhaps at this date that Rich was appointed to Canterbury? It would at any rate account for him and not Risby being connected with that place in the Act of Attainder. Or are we to conclude that the Act of Attainder is incorrect?

In April 1534 a commission was issued to George Browne, Prior of the Augustinian Hermits, whom the King appointed Provincial of the Order in England, and to John Hilsey, Provincial of the Friars Preachers, to visit the houses of all friars to enquire concerning their life and morals, and to instruct them how to conduct themselves.³ It was also proposed that they should be assembled in their chapter-houses and examined separately concerning their faith and obedience to Henry VIII., and bound by an oath of allegiance to him, Queen Anne and her present and future issue.⁴ The friars remained obdurate, and on August 11 Chapuys wrote to Charles V.: "Of the seven houses of Observants five have been already emptied of Friars, because they have refused to swear to the Statutes made against the Pope. Those in the two others expect also to be expelled."⁵ Again on August 29: "All the Observants have been driven out of

¹ L., etc., vii., 287.

² *Ibid.*, 139.

³ *Ibid.*, 587 (18).

⁴ *Ibid.*, 590.

⁵ *Ibid.*, 1057.

their monasteries for refusing the oath against the Holy See.”¹

It would seem from the following extract that the friars at Canterbury endeavoured to come to terms with the King, for on June 1, 1534,² Father Bernardine Covert, described as Warden of Canterbury, wrote to Lady Lisle at Calais that he had made a quiet end with my Lord of Canterbury and had very good words from him; that his accuser was dead. And again on June 13,³ in answer to her enquiries how he had fared with the King and my Lord of Canterbury, trusted that he had made an end quietly and to the honour of God. In the same year Lord Lisle issued a licence to John Amney, priest (and one other), to collect money within the King’s East Pale for the Grey Friars, Canterbury, who have no lands nor rents.⁴

After Chapuy’s statement in August 1534, we should expect to find no further references to the Grey Friars at Canterbury. Yet this is not the case, for in March 1535 Arthur, Grey Friar of Canterbury, preached “seditiously” in the Church of Herne,⁵ and on November 8, 1535, Freer John Arthur, in a letter to . . . Prow, writes that “he was appointed Warden of the Grey Friars, Canterbury, by the King against the heart of the Provincial; kept observance somewhat strict because they rebelled against the King and held so stiffly to the Bishop of Rome, for which he daily reproved them.” But in the end he lost favour and fled overseas to Dieppe, whence he wrote, complaining that his mortal enemy had been made warden in his stead.⁶ What is the explanation? Did Father Covert come to terms with the King, and did the Grey Friars escape suppression in 1534, so that Chapuy’s statement on August 11 that of the seven houses of Observants five have been suppressed is correct, but not that on August 29? Or was the Canterbury house suppressed in 1534, but its inmates accorded the King’s protection?⁷ Then, as was the case at Greenwich,⁸ did the

¹ L., etc., vii., 1095.

² *Ibid.*, 765.

³ *Ibid.*, 837.

⁴ *Ibid.*, 1620.

⁵ *Ibid.*, viii., 480.

⁶ *Ibid.*, ix., 789.

⁷ The names of Barnardine Covert and John Laurence are given as exempt in a list of Friars at the beginning of Miscellaneous Book 153, Treasury of Receipt, printed in L., etc., vii., 1607, under date 1534. This list, however, does not state to which house they belonged.

⁸ L., etc., xii., part i., 795 (44).

King at a later date establish a house of Conventuals there with Freer John Arthur as Warden?

Between 1535 and the end of 1538 there seems to be no information about the Canterbury house. The dissolution of the smaller monasteries began in 1535, and during the next two years the larger houses were gradually extinguished by process of surrender. The turn of the friaries came in 1538.

In Cranmer's Register at Lambeth Palace Library, folios 16A, 68B and 69A, are two copies of Henry VIII.'s commission to Richard, Bishop of Dover, to visit the friaries throughout England and to receive their seals, dated May 5, 1538.¹ The itinerary pursued by the Bishop can be traced in Gairdner's Introduction to vol. xiii., part 2, of the Calendar of Letters and Papers; it was December before he came to Kent. On October 5 Cranmer wrote to Crumwell: "I perceive you have already suppressed certain Friars' houses, and I trust your proceedings will extend to Canterbury that the irreligious religion there may be extincted. As the Grey Friars, Canterbury, is very commodious for my servant Thomas Cobham, brother to Lord Cobham, I beg you will help him to the said house."²

Then the Bishop of Dover wrote to Crumwell in December (possibly on the 15th), that on the 13th he came to Canterbury and found three houses "more in debt than all they have can pay Black and Grey Friars are able with their implements to pay their debts and the Bishop's costs and a little more."³ There is apparently no further entry giving the exact date of their suppression, but it must have been about that time, as the next entries refer to the disposal of the property and its acquisition by Thomas Spilman.

On March 3, 1539, Sir Christopher Hales wrote to Crumwell: "My fellow Splyman, who is here, one of the receivers of the Augmentations, has before this enterprised to meddle

¹ The commission is printed in Wilkins' *Councils*, iii., p. 835, from folio 16A, and indexed by Ducarel in his *Index to the Archiepiscopal Registers* under "Visitationes," while the entry on folio 68B is given under "Mendicantes," possibly due to the different wording of the marginalia.

² L., etc., xiii., part 2, 537.

³ *Ibid.*, 1058.

with the house lately belonging to Grey Friars of Canterbury, and, as he says, by your Lordship's direction. He now tells me that Bathherst, whom I have heard the King wishes to dwell in Canterbury for the erection of cloth making, has lately informed him that the King intends him to have the said house, and he has asked him for the keys of it, which Spylman has refused. If Bathherst or another of the best clothiers in Kent were disposed to set up cloth making in Canterbury, the house of Black Friars would be sufficient for the purpose, but I hear he insists on having the Grey Friars."¹

The grant to Spilman by the Crown is among the enrolment of leases in the Augmentation Office under date February 10, 1539. The description of the property as there given will doubtless be of interest to readers of this note. It is as follows: "*Scitum domus nuper fratrum minorum vulgariter nuncupatorum les Grey freres in civitate Cantuarie modo dissolut' ac omnia messuagia domos edificia ortos pomeria gardina stagna vinaria terram et solum infra scitum muros septum ambitum et precinctum eiusdem domus nuper fratrum existentes.*"² In the grant by Letters Patent³ dated at Tyrling, July 17, 31 Henry VIII., 1539, and quoted in the account for the farm of the site of the Grey Friars rendered by Spilman, these items are given as well: "*Totam ecclesiam, campanile et cimiterium.*"⁴ There is again a description of the lands, but giving no further details, in a deed enrolled on the Close Roll, 35 Henry VIII., by which Thomas Spylman granted the "*hoole howse and scyte of Howse of late Fryers minours*" (etc.) for £200 to Thomas Rolf, and undertook to levy a fine for the better assurance

¹ L., etc., xiv., part 1, 423. In this connection it is interesting to note that in 30-31 Henry VIII., Ministers' Accounts, in the Record Office, No. 1756, m. 72d, one John Bateherst renders an account as "*firmarius*" for the house of the Preaching Friars, "*vulgariter nuncupatorum lez Blacke Fryers infra civitatem Cantuarie,*" and again in No. 1757, 32-33 Henry VIII.

² Record Office. Augmentation Office, Miscellaneous Books, No. 211, folio 40, calendared in L., etc., xiv., part 1, 1355, p. 609.

³ Record Office. Patent Roll, 31 Henry VIII., part 1, No. 686, m. 26.

⁴ Record Office. Ministers' Accounts, Henry VIII., 1756, for 30-31 Henry VIII., m. 72d.

of the property.¹ In the fine it is described thus: "De scitu domus nuper fratrum minorum cum pertinentiis infra civitatem Cantuarie ac de duobus messuagiis duobus pomariis duobus gardinis tribus acris terre decem acris prati et quatuor acris pasture cum pertinentiis in parochiis Omnium Sanctorum, Sancti Petri, Sancte Mildrede et Sancte Margarete in civitate predicta."² It would have been interesting if an inventory or more exact details of the buildings and appurtenances at the time of the dissolution could have been found. Presumably the land being granted out practically at once to one of the King's receivers, no detailed inventory was ever made.

¹ Record Office. Close Roll, 35 Henry VIII., part 1, No. 433, m. 5.

² Record Office. Feet of Fines, Henry VIII., Bundle 53, File 383, No. 18. This is the same wording as Hasted, *op. cit.*, p. 448, with the exception that he gives 5 acres meadow. According to Hasted, Spilman alienated the land, 35 Henry VIII., to Erasmus Finch. Actually it appears from an inquisition post-mortem, William Lovelace, taken September 29, 20 Eliz. (1578), that Thomas Rolf granted it February 16, 1565-6, to Lovelace and others, and that it was assigned by them to Mary widow of Rolf for life in compensation for her dower, November 10, 9 Eliz. (1567), and that she subsequently married one Erasmus Finch (I.P.M., Court of Wards, 20/85).



DOVER DOCUMENTS.

THE following deeds formed part of a bundle of miscellaneous old documents, purchased many years ago by Mr. Robert Blair of South Shields, F.S.A., and Joint Secretary of the Society of Antiquaries of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. Those of the deeds which relate to Dover no doubt had at some time been either abstracted from the Corporation archives or else cast out as worthless. Toward the end of the year 1918 Mr. Blair presented them to the Mayor and Corporation of Dover, by whose courteous permission they are now for the first time published, one being transcribed in modern spelling, the others in the form of abstracts, by the Hon. Librarian to the Corporation, Mr. J. Bavington Jones, to whom also special acknowledgment is due.

I.

The oldest of the five records is an ancient shipping regulation. It is an oblong parchment, measuring 16 ins. by 9 ins., containing about 1100 words, in good condition, written in English, but in the quaint diction and peculiar spelling of the fifteenth century. The document was for a considerable time in the possession of the ancient Corporation, but it probably went astray four or five centuries ago, when the Dover muniment box became too small to contain all the records concerning Dover and its Cinque Ports Liberties.

“This present Indenture made the Sixth day of March in the Tenth year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord King Henry the Seventh, betwixt that excellent Prince, Henry Duke of

York, Constable of the Castle of Dover, the Warden and Admiral of the Cinq Ports, on the one part; and the Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty of the town of Dover, one of the said Cinq Ports, on the other part; Witnesseth that the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty have covenanted, promised and granted to the said Lord Warden that the Mayor of the said town of Dover, for the time being, by the advice of the Jurats and Commons of the same in the presence of the Customs Controller and Searcher of the King, in the same town, or their Deputies in their absence, if they will be present thereto after they be warned, shall take sufficient surety of and for the Owners, Masters and Pursers of every Ship English, as well in the said town of Dover and the towns and townships of Faversham, Folkestone, Kingsdown, Margate, and Gorsend,* to the double value of the said ships tackle and victual of the same; and that the Mariners of the said ships shall on the sea and on the streams of the same Keep the Peace against all the King's subjects and all others of his Amity or Allies, and against all others having the King's safe conduct and well and lawfully shall behave themselves against them according to the Ordinances of our Sovereign Lord the King and his laws; and else they shall not suffer the said ships to depart out of the said towns and townships nor creeks of the same, unless that the said Owners, Masters or Pursers of the said ships which would depart shew licence of the said King's Highness under his Privy seal of his Highness or of the said Lord Warden under the Seal of his Office, that they may depart without the finding of such surety, or else that the said Owners, Masters or Pursers shew under authentic, sufficient or evident testimonial that there is found sufficient and like surety in other places for the said ships and the Mariners of the same. Also it is covenanted, granted and agreed by the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty that if any robber or spoiler of the sea or on the streams of the same come into any of the said Towns or Townships aforementioned or haven or creek

* Gorsend is one of the Dover Thanet Liberties and identical now with Birchington, which has grown up nearer the sea and adjoins Westgate-on-Sea.

of the same, in all possible haste after the said Mayor have very knowledge that they have made such robbery or spoil they shall put them in devour to arrest the same robbers or spoilers and the ship or ships so taken to keep unto time that the said Mayor give knowledge thereof to our Sovereign Lord the King or his Council and thereupon to understand the pleasure of His Highness, for the which arrest so made our said Sovereign Lord shall recompense such costs as the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty or any of them shall bear for the doing thereof. And also the Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty of the said town of Dover, nor the Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty of the before-named towns and townships nor any of them shall give comfort, aid or assistance to any such robbers or spoilers, nor purvey nor suffer to be purveyed to them victual, tackle or harness, knowing them robbers or spoilers, as much as in them shall be. And if it fortune any Owner, Master or Purser or any other bound for them to forfeit any bond wherein as is aforesaid any of them be bound, then the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty shall satisfy and content the said Lord Warden or his Lieutenant within forty days next after the said forfeiture be sufficiently proved and notice thereof given to the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty as much as the said bond so forfeited amounteth unto. Also it is agreed, granted and promised by the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty that when they take any surety of or for the Owner, Master or Purser of any ship, as is aforesaid, that they taking surety shall deliver writing under their Common Seal to the said Master or Purser testifying that they have taken surety of them according to such Indenture as be made betwixt the said Lord Warden and the said Mayor and Jurats and Commonalty to shew for their deliverance out of any other haven where after it shall happen them to come, without finding of any other surety. And if it happen any of the said sureties so taken for the Owner, Master or Purser to consume or lessen by death, poverty or otherwise so that those that remain be not sufficient to answer for the double value of the said ship, tackle and victuals as aforesaid, as often as it

shall so fortune, the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty, if they will shall take better sureties of the said Owner, Master or Purser as aforesaid, or else the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty shall not suffer the said ships to depart. Provided always that the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty be not by force of this Indenture constrained to take sureties of the Owner, Master or Purser of any Ship-Merchant which shall happen to come to any haven other than its proper haven betwixt this and the Easter next coming, for that in the meantime they may find their surety in their proper haven according as is aforesaid. Provided also that the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty, nor other officers of the said town of Dover, nor of the towns and townships aforesaid take for the writing or sealing of any of the premises above the sum of Eight pence, all the which Covenants, grants and promises aforesaid the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty and their successors shall keep hold and perform from henceforth upon pain of forfeiture of the Mayor. In witness whereof, to the one part of this Indenture remaining towards the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty of Dover the aforesaid Lord Warden the seal of his said Office has caused to be put, and the other part of this Indenture remaining towards the said Lord Warden, the said Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty of Dover aforesaid, their Common Seal of assent here on, to be put this day of the year aforesaid."

[Both seals are now missing, but the tabs to which they were affixed remain.]

II.

Number 2 is a small deed in Latin, dated 27th day of September in the 36th year of the reign of Henry VIII., A.D. 1545. It contains about 300 words, and constitutes a grant of an acre of land at Buckland, Dover.

By this deed Robert Youngson of Buckland near Dover gave and confirmed to John Davys of Buckland about an acre of land and garden ground. Of the two parties to this deed there appears to be no other reference in local history,

but among the outgoing owners mentioned in the deed are : John Bowles, who was Mayor of Dover in 1539, to whom Henry VIII. gave the disused Lepers' Hospital, which was near Mr. Bowles' land ; William Brown, who held land at Barton, as did others of his family during Tudor and Stuart times ; and there is a name that looks like Henry Thornton. The Thorntons resided in, or near, Dover for many generations, and one of them was Bishop of Dover in the reign of Elizabeth.

III.

Number 3 is the original Letters Patent by which Queen Elizabeth, in the 22nd year of her reign, gave a licence to the Mayor, Jurats and inhabitants of Dover to buy wheat, barley, malt and beer, and to export it free of Customs, to raise money towards improving Dover Harbour. In this letter the Queen expressed her approval of the "honest intent" of the Mayor, Jurats and inhabitants to use the best means for mending and enlarging Dover Haven, so as to make it more serviceable for traffic in merchandise and passengers, for harbouring the Queen's ships, as well as those of other nations at peace with us.

In this clearly expressed letter of about 2000 words the Queen mentions, for the first time, her scheme for raising money to carry out the Harbour works by surrendering to the Mayor and Jurats her Custom duties on 30,000 quarters of wheat, 10,000 quarters of barley or malt, and 4000 tuns of beer. The transactions under her licence were to be recorded by the Custom House officials at the various places of export, to be added together and entered on the back of the licence. This endorsed licence, after an interval of 338 years, has now found its way back to Dover.

Queen Elizabeth, in the 25th year of her reign, three years after the date of the before-mentioned licence, issued further Letters Patent enlarging and confirming the Licence of 1580. The Charter, which is a large document, having about two-thirds of the Great Seal of England attached, was placed in the Dover Corporation's Muniment Cabinet

by the late Mr. Edward Knocker when he was Honorary Librarian. He also made a plainly-written copy for the convenience of those who found difficulty in reading the original.

The three documents on this subject will now be kept in the same case—the original Letters Patent of the Licence of the 22nd Elizabeth, the enlarged and confirmed Grant of the 25th Elizabeth, and the plain copy which the late Mr. Edward Knocker provided.

IV.

Number 4 is a Letter of Attorney of the Stuart period, endorsed as follows: Letter of Attorney from the Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty of Dover, to Thomas Atwell to receive possession and seisin of the Court Hall, Almshouse and Market Place, 20th September 1633.

This document needs some explanation. It is common knowledge to those acquainted with the history of Dover that when the Church of St. Martin-le-Grand was closed soon after the Reformation, the large churchyard, part of which was used as the Market Place and another part extending as far as Queen Street, was taken possession of by the Corporation. About four-score years later the King's representatives obtained possession; but when the Corporation were put to the test as to their right, they could shew no clear title. Yet they hesitated to surrender, because after they had taken possession of the Market Place they had established their Almshouse on the Market Lane and Queen Street corner of it, had built their Court Hall in the centre, and had their Market Hall and Market Place on the north side.

Meanwhile James Hugesson of Linsted, Kent, had bought the Crown's interest in the property, and the Corporation found the new claimant inclined to be generous. After much debate it was agreed by Mr. James Hugesson that if the Corporation would totally abandon their claim to the land and everything built upon it, he would by deed

of gift restore to the Mayor, Jurats and Commonalty the Almshouse, the Court Hall, the Market House and the Market Place, Mr. Hugesson taking as his share the street frontage in Queen Street below the Almshouse, and the building frontage adjoining St. Martin's Church, as well as the building land on the north side of the Market Place, where there was then part of the ruins of St. Peter's Church.

The way having been thus cleared, all the legal forms necessary for a settlement were carried through in one day—the 24th September 1633. The first step was for Mr. Hugesson to execute his deed of gift, by which the Mayor and Jurats should receive undisputed possession of their Market Place, Court Hall and Almshouse. Next Mr. Hugesson gave a letter of attorney securing the Corporation in peaceable possession of the same, and finally the Mayor and Jurats gave to Mr. Hugesson their letter of attorney securing to him peaceable possession of the land round the Market Place which the Corporation agreed to give up. These three legal instruments are now in the Muniment Cabinet, to which they have returned, one by one. The deed of gift parchment was purchased from a collection by the Corporation in the year 1872; Mr. Hugesson's letter of attorney was placed in the Muniment Cabinet by the late Mr. Edward Knocker, F.S.A., when it was opened in 1876; and the letter of attorney given by the Mayor and Jurats to Mr. Hugesson in 1633 has, after an absence of 486 years, been returned by the kindness of Mr. R. Blair, F.S.A., thus completing the series of documents relating to the Market Place settlement of 1633.

V.

The last of five recovered records is one of those grants called a "Dover Charter." By it the Mayor and Commonalty were empowered to grant a plot of land of the Dover Barony to any Freeman and his wife, "to have and to hold with its appurtenances to the said Robert and Johanna, their heirs and assigns for ever, performing therefor the service of the Lord the King whenever it shall arise according

to the custom of the Port, paying therefor annually to the Mayor fourpence at Easter." The above quotation of the terms is taken from an early charter dated 14th August 1365. Between then and 1721, when the charter was granted to Henry Blindstone, Master of one of the Dover Packets, 356 years had elapsed and many changes taken place. The main factor was the falling off in the Cinque Ports ship service, which was gradual at first, and by the time the Stuart period was reached the defence of the south-eastern coasts had been transferred from the Cinque Ports to the Royal Navy. When the ship service, according to the custom of the port, was decreasing, there was greater eagerness to secure grants of land, and owing to the demand the Corporation changed the tenure to terminable leases and a slight increase in the rent. The original rent of a plot was one groat a year, and that was gradually increased to two shillings. Mr. Blindstone's lease in 1721 was fixed at that yearly rental, and the term of it was for thirty-one years. At that time ship service had entirely ceased, and it seems probable that, as Mr. Henry Blindstone was a ship master in the National Service, and had been Mayor of Dover in 1719 and 1729, he did not take up the Corporation land for profit, but to encourage his fellow-burgesses to keep up the old custom. He died nine years before his lease expired.

There is no record of any Dover Land Charter being issued later than 1721. The return, therefore, of the present document is peculiarly welcome.

ARDEN OF FEVERSHAM.

BY LIONEL CUST, C.V.O., LITT.D., F.S.A.

Arden of Feversham is a name well known to Shakespearean students, and yet to many most probably little but a name, so that few are really acquainted with the details of the domestic tragedy which casts a curious if lurid light on the manners and customs in England in the middle Tudor period. A chance discovery among the muniments at Rockingham Castle, Northamptonshire, belonging to the Rev. Wentworth Watson, brought to light a bundle of deeds relating to the Abbey of Faversham and the acquisition of this property by the noble family of Sondes, with whose representative, Earl Sondes, it still remains. This abbey, founded by King Stephen in 1147 and dedicated to The Saviour, in which Stephen, his queen Matilda, and their elder son were buried, was, in spite of its unblemished report, too rich a prize to escape the net of the notorious Dr. Layton, the chief agent of Thomas Cromwell, and had been sequestrated in 1538. Henry VIII., pursuing the Tudor family policy of raising up a new nobility in England to counter-balance the feudal influence of the great families, made ready use of the opportunities afforded by the confiscation of Church property by distributing it among the officials to whom the task of spoliation had been entrusted, with ample rewards to those who shewed the greatest zeal in carrying out the King's wishes. History is familiar with such names of new men as Sir Thomas Audley, Sir Richard Rich, Sir Edward North, Sir Thomas Pope, Sir Bryan Tuke, and others, who laid the foundations of many a new noble family by their share in the spoils of the Church. In Kent the greatest of these recipients of royal favour was Sir Thomas Cheney, K.G., Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, while Sir Anthony Aucher, Sir Thomas Moyle, and others shared in the same privileges. Among other properties assigned by the King to Sir Thomas Cheney were the lands and revenues of the Abbey of Faversham. Not the least prominent of the land-grabbers was Sir Edward North, a pushing lawyer, who was Clerk of the Parliament, and, in 1541, was appointed treasurer of the Court of Augmentations,

created by the King to deal with the distribution of the confiscated Church property. The capacity for amassing money was enormous among the new men of the Tudor régime. Besides the advantage derived from his grants from the King, North profited enormously by marrying in succession two wealthy widows, becoming possessed in each case of their fortunes. The first was Alice Squire, a Hampshire lady, who had been previously married, first to Edward Mirfyn, of London, secondly to John Brigadine or Brockendon, of Hampshire. By her first husband she became possessed of the estate of Kirtling, which she brought to the North family, who own it still, and she had a son and a daughter Alice. North was created a peer in 1554, and died in 1564, having married a second wife Margaret Butler, widow of Sir David Brooke, and of two previous husbands. Sir Edward North, when Clerk of the Parliament, had in his office a young man of good family, by name Thomas Arden or Ardern, who had a remarkable capacity for business, which he greatly furthered by marrying his master's step-daughter, Alice Mirfyn. Holinshed describes them as "Arden a man of a tall and comelie personage, and matched in marriage with a gentlewoman young tall and well favoured of shape and countenance." Arden became thereby closely related to his wife's half-brothers and sisters, Roger North, afterwards second Baron, Sir Thomas North, the translator of Plutarch, Christian, wife of William Somerset, 3rd Earl of Worcester, and Mary, wife of Henry, 9th Lord Scrope of Bolton. Arden was of great assistance to his chief in the Court of Augmentations, and was rewarded for his services with the lucrative post of Commissioner of the Customs of the port of Faversham. Once established at Faversham, Arden obtained from Sir Thomas Cheney a grant of some of the Abbey lands there, and took up his residence in a house by the Abbey Gate. There he continued to amass wealth, and to dispossess other owners of Abbey lands, until he became the foremost citizen in Faversham, and in 1548 served the office of Mayor. Three years later Arden was murdered by his wife, who in her turn suffered death for her crime. They left one surviving daughter, Margaret, who married John Bradborne, of Faversham. Thomas Arden, by his will dated 20 December 1550, left various charities to the poor of Faversham, and made provision for a yearly sermon to be preached on the anniversary of his death. The bequest of charities seems to have been contested successfully by his daughter, but the sermon was preached as directed for several years afterwards.

The bundle of deeds preserved at Rockingham Castle relates to the property, formerly part of the Abbey, which was eventually purchased by Sir George Sondes from Edward Appleford. The deeds are summarized as follows :—

“Hen. 8 by patent 16 March in y^e 31th yeare of his raigne (1540) granted unto S^r Tho. Cheyny and his heirs the site of y^e monastery of ffaversham withall ye premisses within y^e walls which y^e said Edw. Appleford hath now sold.”

“ffrom S^r Tho. Cheyny y^e premisses came to Tho. Arden, who sould y^e same to John Edmonds and Thomas Oldfield, who y^e first yeare of Queen Eliz. joine in a feoffment of y^e premisses to John Bradborne of ffaversham^m, gent., and Margaret his wife and y^e daughter and heire of Tho. Arden to y^m and the heirs of their bodyes, who by their deeds dated in y^e 8 and 9th years of y^e Queene bargaine and sell all y^e said premisses to John finch of ffaversham, gent., and to his heires for ever. Bradborn and his wife suffer a recovery in ffaversham Courte.”

“John finch by his deed bearing date 14th of Aug. in the 19th yeare of y^e Queene (1577) bargained and sould all the said premisses to Tho. Strensham, Rich. Dryland and Robert Strensham of London, gent. Tho. Strensham and Rich^d Dryland by deed dated 21 November 23 yeare of y^e Queene (1580) release all their right to y^e said Robert Strensham, with y^e daughter of Robert Strensham y^e premisses come to Appleford.”

Another deed exists, dated 3 Nov. 10 Eliz. (1568) in which Margaret, widow of John Bradborne, granted to Robert Eyre of Boughton under Blean, Esq., Richard Barrey of Barham, Esq., Richard Parrett of Sandwich, Esq., and Robert Fagg of Faversham, gent., hereditaments in Abbey Street, the Churchmead, the Abbey Green, the Sextry, the Washhouse Croft, the Thornehouse and meadows at Faversham to the use of herself for life; remainder to the use of Nicholas her son by said John Bradborne, and the heirs of his body in tail; remainder to the use of Thomas Northe, Esq., and Edward Northe, his son, their heirs and assigns. This was Sir Thomas North, translator of Plutarch, step-brother to Mistress Alice Arden. Nicholas Bradborne sold this property to John Finch, who had purchased the other portion, and it all eventually was acquired by Sir George Sondes.

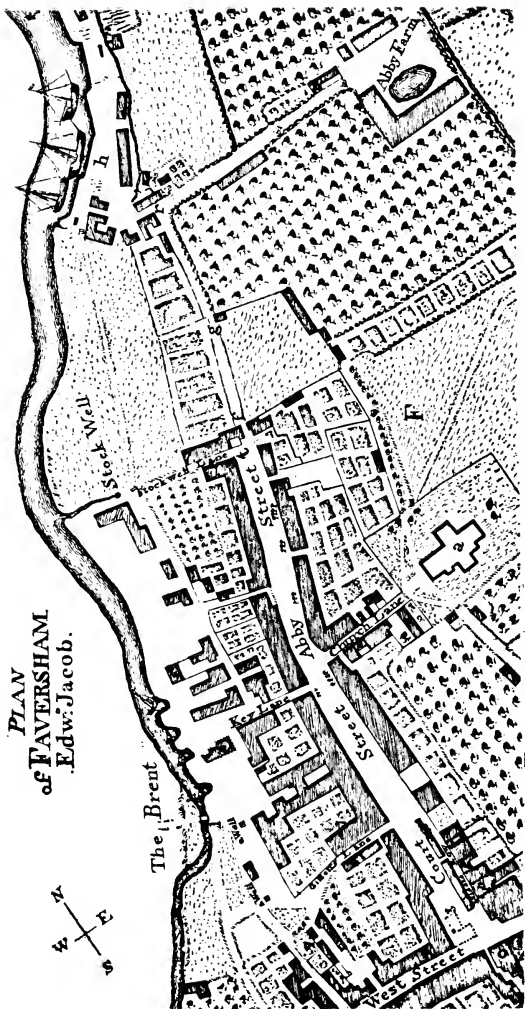
Those who believe that a curse is attached to the ownership of property robbed from the Church can find corroboration in the story of the Abbey lands at Faversham. Thomas Arden, their

first occupier, was murdered by his wife. The property was eventually, as stated above, acquired by Sir George Sondes, who was created Earl of Feversham. He had two sons, of whom the elder was murdered by the younger, who in his turn was hanged for this crime. The estates passed through more than one female descent to the present Earl Sondes, whose main seat, Lees Court near Faversham, was destroyed by fire a few years ago.

One of the deeds at Rockingham Castle is an indenture from Thomas Arden to Thomas Dunkyn of Faversham, dated Aug. 3, 1545, relating to a messuage and other property in the Abbey Street by the Abbey Gate. Thomas Dunkin was Mayor of Faversham in 1546 and the family continued to reside at Faversham for several generations. In Holinshed's account of the murder it is stated that "Master Arden having beene at a neighbour's house of his, named Dumpkin and having cleared certeine reckonings betwixt them, came home." The deed mentioned is signed in full *p' me Thomam Arderne*. The sight of the murdered man's own handwriting, and the mention of the man, who was to be the last person to see Arden alive outside his own house, give new life and interest to the actual tragedy. The story is told very curtly in the Wardmote Book of Faversham, which, however, records the names of all persons concerned in the crime. A much more detailed account is given in Holinshed's "Chronicle," describing the various attempts made by Mistress Arden on her husband's life, before her purpose was actually achieved.

As a successful man of business, Thomas Arden was thoroughly typical of the modern spirit. In achieving his objects he seems to have had little regard for the feelings of others, so that he made many enemies in Faversham. He enjoyed every advantage which worldly prosperity could bring, including a wife, highbred and handsome, on whom he lavished every luxury, and to whom he grudged nothing in uxorious complacence. Yet this lady had compromised herself with one George, or Thomas, Mosby, or Morsby, "a black swart man," a tailor by profession, who had pushed his way up to be steward in Sir Edward North's house. Arden was not unaware of his wife's intimacy with Mosby, but chose to treat it with indifference, relying on his wife's pride and fidelity. This very toleration on her husband's part seems to have increased Mistress Arden's hatred for her husband, and to have driven her further and further in her course of guilty familiarity with Mosby, until they determined together to take Arden's life

PLAN
of FAVERSHAM
Edw. Jacob.



PLAN ADAPTED FROM EDWARD JACOB'S *History of Faversham, 1770.*

a: Parish Church.
next to the town.

F: Field where the search-party found Arden's body after the murder.
g: Inner Gate of the Abbey. h: Standard Quay. r: Anchor Inn.

f: Abbey Gate
t: Globe Inn.

Their first attempt, according to the account in Holinshed, was by poison administered to Arden by his wife at breakfast, just before he left home one day to go to London on business. The poison was obtained from a neighbour, a painter, one William Blackbourne, a lover of Mosby's sister, Cecily Pounder, who was a party to the plot. Their names are given in the Wardmote account. Mistress Arden was however unskilful in mixing the poison, which Arden was unable to swallow, suffering only temporary inconvenience, so that he escaped death without knowledge of how nearly he had encountered it. At this point there comes into the story one John Greene, also a tailor at Faversham, and a servant of Sir Anthony Aucher at Preston, close by. Greene had a grudge against Arden on account of some transaction about the Abbey property, and gladly joined in the plot upon Arden's life. Mistress Arden then offered to Greene to pay ten pounds to any ruffian whom Greene could procure and prevail upon to take her husband's life. It was thought advisable to make an attempt in London, whither Greene set out on horseback. He was accompanied as far as Gravesend by George Bradshaw, a goldsmith at Faversham, who had served as a soldier in France. On Rainham Down they met a ruffian coming from Rochester, who was known to Bradshaw as Black Will, "as murdering a knave as anie is in England." Bradshaw pointed him out to Greene, saying that "he knew him at Bullongne, there we both served. He was a soldier, and I was Sir Richard Cavendishe's man, and there he committed manie robberies and heinous murthers on such as travelled betwixt Bullongne and France." Bradshaw did not wish to renew this acquaintance, but Greene, thinking Black Will a suitable instrument for Mistress Arden's purpose, took him to Gravesend, and there offered him the ten pounds to murder Arden, an offer readily accepted by Black Will. According to the Wardmote account Black Will was fetched over from Calais by "the earnest sute, appointment, and confederacye of the said Alice Arderne," but Holinshed's account is so detailed as to be more credible. Black Will accompanied Greene to London, where Greene pointed out Mr. Arden, and it was arranged that Black Will should wait in St. Paul's Churchyard until Arden came out of the Cathedral, and should then take advantage of the crowd to deal him a fatal stroke. Holinshed says: "Black Will thought to have killed Maister Arden in Paules Churchyard, but there were so manie gentlemen that accompanied him to dinner, that he missed of his purpose." Greene now got hold of Mr. Arden's servant,

Michael Saunderson, also described as a tailor, who was engaged to be married to Mosby's sister, and by threats and bribery forced him to be a party to the plot against his master. In London Arden lodged at a certain parsonage house in Aldersgate, and his servant Michael promised Greene to leave the door of this house unlocked, so that Black Will could enter by night and have access to Arden's bedroom. Partly, as it would appear, through Michael's fear for his own life, and through his having aroused his master during the night, Arden got up, and finding the front door unfastened, shut and bolted it himself, thus frustrating a third attempt upon his life. Greene next discovered from Arden's maidservant when her master was returning home to Faversham, and arranged that Black Will should waylay him on Rainham Down between Rochester and Faversham. Michael was a party to this plot, and when his master reached Rochester, Michael pretended that his horse wanted shoeing, and let his master, as arranged, ride on alone. As it happened, Mr. Arden met a number of gentlemen (including, apparently, Sir Thomas Cheney himself) on the road, and joined himself to them, so that when they passed Black Will he did not dare to shew himself.

In no ways daunted by these repeated failures, Mrs. Arden, Mosby, and Greene devised a new plot. It was known that Mr. Arden had made an appointment to visit Sir Thomas Cheney at Shurland across the Swale, so Mrs. Arden engaged Black Will and a second murderer, by name George Shakebag (called Loosebag in the Wardmote account), who lay concealed in an outhouse on Sir Anthony Aucher's property at Preston until Arden had started for the Isle of Sheppey, with intent to murder him "in a certain browne (broome?) close betwixt Feversham and the ferrie." Arden started early in the morning, when Michael, as previously arranged, made an excuse for leaving his master and returning home. Owing, however, to Black Will not knowing his way, or, according to one account, owing to fog and river mist, Arden accomplished his visit to Shurland and returned unmolested. Mistress Arden and Mosby now tried a fresh line of action. The annual fair, held at Faversham on St. Valentine's Day, 14 February, had hitherto been held partly on ground belonging to Mr. Arden, partly on ground belonging to the Corporation of Faversham, the receipts being apportioned between the two properties. Arden, however, had so contrived, evidently during his mayoralty in 1548, that the fair in 1550-1 should be held entirely in his own grounds, so that he secured the whole profits. Arden thereby had become very unpopular in the

town, and Mistress Arden and Mosby arranged for Mosby to provoke her husband to a dispute at the fair, so that, when a tumult arose, Arden might receive a fatal wound. On the previous Sunday, according to Holinshed, Mistress Arden and Mosby sealed this compact by receiving the Sacrament together. The attempt failed, however, because Arden declined to be provoked by Mosby's insults. The conspirators were now driven to desperation, and they held a council of war at Mosby's sister's house in Faversham, when they decided to murder Arden in his own house. Mosby, who was a coward as well as an adulterer and a murderer, was aware of the risk involved in this decision, but was prevailed upon by Mistress Arden to make the attempt. Holinshed gives a vivid description of the crime that was now committed under Mistress Arden's personal direction:—

“Thus she being earnest with him, at length hee was contented to agree unto that horrible devise, and thereupon they conveyed blacke Will into Maister Ardens house, putting him into a closet at the end of his parlour. Before this, they had sent out of the house all the servants, those excepted which were privie to the devised murther. Then went Mosbie to the doore, and there stood in a nightgowne of silk girded about him, and this was betwixt six and seven of the clocke at night. Master Arden having beene at a neighbors house of his, named Dumpkin, & hauing cleared certeine reckonings betwixt them, came home: and finding Mosbie standing at the doore, asked him if it were supper time. I thinke not (quoth Mosbie) it is not yet readie. Then let us go and plaie a game at the tables in the meane season said Maister Arden. And so they went streight into the parlor and as they came by through the hall, his wife was walking there, and Maister Arden said: How now, Mistresse Ales: But she made small answer to him. In the meane time one cheined the wicket doore of the entrie. When they came into the parlor, Mosbie sat downe on the bench, having his face toward the place where blacke Will stood. Then Michaell Maister Ardens man stood at his Masters backe holding a candle in his hand, to shadow blacke Will, that Arden might by no meanes perceiue him comming forth. In their plaie Mosbie said thus (which seemed to be the watchword for blacke Wills coming forth) now maie I take you sir if I will. Take me (quoth Maister Arden) which waie. With that blacke Will stept forth, and cast a towell about his necke, so to stop his breath and strangle him. Then Mosbie having at his girdle a pressing iron of fourteene pounds

weight, stroke him on the hed with the same, so that he fell downe, and gave a great grone, insomuch that they thought he had been killed.

Then they bare him awaie, to laie him in the counting house, & as they were about to laie him downe, the pangs of death coming on him, he gave a great grone, and stretched himselfe, and then blacke Will gave him a great gash in the face, and so killed him out of hand, laid him along, tooke the monie out of his purse, and the rings from his fingers, and then comming out of the counting house said: Now the feat is done, give me my monie. So Mistres Arden gave him ten pounds: and he coming to Greene had a horse of him, and so rode his waies. After that blacke Will was gone, Mistresse Arden came into the counting house, and with a knife gave him seven or eight picks into the brest. Then they made cleane the parlor, tooke a clout, and wiped where it was bloudie, and strewed againe the rushes that were shuffled with struggling, and cast the clout with which they wiped the bloud, and the knife that was bloudie, wherewith she had wounded hir husband, into a tub by the wels side; where afterwards both the same clout and knife were found. Thus the wicked woman, with hir complices, most shamefullie murdered hir owne husband, who most extremelie loved her all his life-time. Then she sent for two Londoners to supper, the one named Prune and the other Cole, that were grocers, which before the murder was committed, were bidden to supper. When they came, she said, I marvell where Maister Arden is; we will not tarie for him, come ye and sit downe; for he will not be long. Then Mosbie's sister was sent for, she came and sat down, and so they were merie.

After supper, Mistres Arden caused hir daughter to plaie on the virginals, and they taried, and she with them, and so seemed to protract time as it were, till Maister Arden should come, and she said, I marvell where he is so long; well, he will come soon I am sure, I praie you in the meane while let us plaie a game at the tables. But the Londoners said, they must go to their hosts house, or else they should be shut out at doores, and so taking their leave, departed. When they were gone, the servants that were not privie to the murder, were sent abroad into the towne; some to seeke their maister, and some of other errands, all saving Michaell and a maid, Mosbies sister, and one of Mistres Ardens owne daughters. Then they toke the dead bodie, and caried it out, to laie it in a field next to the Church yard, adjoining to his garden wall, through the which he went to the Church. In the meane time it began to

snow, and when they came to the garden gate, they remembered that they had forgotten the kaie, and one went in for it, and finding it, at length brought it, opened the gate, and caried the corps into the same field, as it were ten pases from the garden gate, and laid him downe on his backe streight in his nightgowne with his slippers on ; and betweene one of his slippers and his foot, a long rush or two remaned. When they had laid him downe, they returned the same way they came through the garden into the house."

Mistress Arden then made a pretence of great anxiety, on account of her husband's failure to return home. "Whereupon the maior and others came to make search for him. . . . The maior going about the faire in this search, at length came to the ground where Arden laie: and as it happened, Prune the grocer getting sight of him, first said: Staie, for me thinke I see one lie here. And so they looking and beholding the bodie, find that it was Maister Arden, being there thoroughlie dead, and viewing diligentlie the maner of his bodie and hurts, found the rushes sticking in his slippers, and marking further, espied certaine footsteps by reason of the snow, betwixt the place where he laie, and the garden doore. . . ."

It did not take long to discover evidences of the murder in the hall, but Mistress Arden denied all knowledge of the crime, and defied any investigation. The servants however confessed to their share, and that of Mistress Arden and Mosby. Mosby had taken refuge in the neighbouring inn, the "Flower de Luce," kept by one Adam Fowle, where he lodged, and was discovered in bed there. So damning were the evidences of his guilt, that he confessed his crime. The murderers, Black Will and Shakebag, had made their escape, as did Greene, and Blackburne the painter. Mistress Arden however accused Bradshaw of being privy to the plot, and he was arrested. Retribution followed in due course. Alice Arden was condemned to death and burned at Canterbury; Michael, Arden's servant, was hanged at Faversham, while Elizabeth Stafford, the maid, who assisted her mistress in the crime, was burned there. Mosby and his sister were hanged at Smithfield. Bradshaw protested his innocence of the actual crime, but was condemned and hanged in chains at Canterbury. Greene was taken a few years later and hanged between Ospringe and Boughton. Adam Fowle, the innkeeper, was arrested but was not condemned. Black Will escaped to the Continent but was

eventually taken and burnt at Flushing. Shakebag and the painter were not heard of again.

One of the first entries in the Diary of Henry Machyn, of London, printed for the Camden Society in 1847, relates to this crime.

“(1550-1) The xiiij day of Marche was hangyd, in Smyth-feld, on John Mosbe and ys syster for the deth of a gentyll man of Feyversham, one M. Arden the custemer, and ys own wyff was decaul (?) . . . and she was burnyd at Canturbery and her sarvand hangyd ther, and ij at Feyversham, and on at Hospryng, and nodur in the he way to Canturbery, for the death of M. Arden of Feyversham [and at Flusschyng was bernyd Blake Tome for the same deth of M. Arden],” the last entry being a later addition to the Diary.

Various extracts from the Privy Council Book relate to the condemnation and execution of the various criminals, Cicelye Poundere (widow), Thomas Mosbye, Alice Ardeyrn, Bradshaw, Michael Saunderson and Elizabeth Stafford. Greene was captured through the agency of Mr. North, who was instructed to “enlarge one Bate out of the countere, who convayed away one Greene, of Fevershame, after the Murdere of Mr Arderne was ther don, and undertaketh to brynge forthe the Green again, yf he may have libertie ; providinge that he take sufficient sureties, either to become prisoner againe, or else to bringe forthe the said Greene.” Greene was taken and brought to Faversham, and hanged in chains “in the high waie between Ospring and Boughton against Feversham.” In June, 1551, occurs “A letter to Sr William Godolphine Knighte, of thanks for his diligence in the apprehencion of Blacke Will, that killed Mr Arderne of Feversham, and to send him in saufe garde, with promise of paymente for the charges of the bringeres.” Black Will was not brought back to England but was burnt at Flushing.

It is evident that the murder of Mr. Arden was a topic of great general interest in London, and it is not surprising therefore to find it told at length in Holinshed's Chronicle. The history of this famous Chronicle is curious on its own account from a literary and bibliographical point of view. It dates back to the printer and publisher, Reginald Wolf, who acquired the notes collected by Leland, the antiquary. He employed Raphael Holinshed as translator, and projected an universal history and cosmography, of which the portions devoted to England, Scotland and Ireland were

allocated to Holinshed, William Harrison and Richard Staniburst. Wolf died in 1573 before the Chronicle was completed, but his successors in the trade carried on the scheme, and the first edition of the Chronicle was issued in 1578, Holinshed being responsible for the history of England down to 1575. Holinshed died in 1580, and when a new edition was projected the editorship was entrusted to John Hooker, alias Vowell, assisted by Francis Thynne, John Stow and others, who collected and supplied additional material. The new edition was printed in 1586, and issued in folio in January, 1586-7. The attention given in high quarters to this Chronicle is shewn by the numerous excisions which took place in the new material, presumably through an objection on the part of the Queen and her ministers to too close a survey of current politics. Some of the excised matter was contributed by Francis Thynne, and referred to the county of Kent, such as "The Lives of the Archbishops of Canterbury," "A Treatise of the Lords Cobham" and a "Catalog of the Lord Wardens of the Cinque Ports." John Stow, the celebrated chronicler, had acquired the manuscript material from Leland, and others collected by Reginald Wolf, from which he compiled his famous "Annals." In addition to his work as a chronicler he revised and re-edited the edition of Chaucer's poems, which had been issued by William Thynne, father of Francis Thynne. It would seem probable therefore that Francis Thynne was engaged with Stow in his antiquarian work and supplied material from Kent for this purpose. An account of the murder of Mr. Arden at Faversham is found in Stow's manuscripts in the British Museum.

William Shakespeare came to London in the summer of 1586, and it may be surmised that it was from the new amplified edition of Holinshed's *Chronicle*, which was published a few months later, that he drew many of the plots for his historical dramas. He can hardly have escaped taking notice of the story of the Arden murder. Shakespeare's own mother was Mary Arden, and her father's name was Thomas and one of her sisters was named Alice. There is no evidence whatever of any relationship between Shakespeare's mother's family and the well-known families of Arden in Cheshire and Warwickshire, to one of which Thomas Arden of Faversham probably belonged. It was on the gentility, however, of the Arden family that Shakespeare founded his own claim to gentle birth and the right to bear arms. The fact also that Alice Arden, the

murderess, was half-sister to Sir Thomas North can hardly have been unknown to Shakespeare, seeing that North's translation of *Plutarch's Lives* was one of Shakespeare's principal sources of reference. Very little has been established as to Shakespeare's life in London at this date, but it is generally accepted that he joined the company of actors which bore the name of the Earl of Leicester and later that of Lord Strange, that he had some skill as an actor, and that he was specially employed to prepare and revise plays for actual performance on the stage.

Recent research has shewn that this company of actors visited Faversham in 1590, and it may be presumed that Shakespeare was one of their number. In 1592 there was issued a small quarto edition of a play entitled: "The Lamentable and True Tragedie of M. Arden of Feversham in Kent, who was most wickedly murdered by the meanes of his disloyall and wanton wyfe, who for the love she bare to one Mosbie hyred two desperat ruffins, Black Will and Shakbag, to kill him," etc. This quarto consists of 37 pages, including title, and was "imprinted for Edward White, dwelling at the lyttle North dore of Paul's Church at the Signe of the Gun, 1592." Like other quarto plays of this date this edition is extremely rare, only three copies being known. One of the copies, sold in the sale of Shakespeareana from Mostyn Hall in 1907, fetched as much as 1210 guineas. A second edition appeared in 1599, printed by J. Roberts for Edward White, and a third in 1633, printed by Eliz. Alde "dwelling neare Christs Church." To this last edition is prefixed a very lively woodcut shewing the actual murder of Mr. Arden while playing at tables. In each edition the play is printed continuously, without division into acts and scenes.

Taking the plot as a whole the play follows fairly closely the story as given in Holinshed, but it is misleading to speak, as Mr. Swinburne does in his *Study of Shakespeare*, of the author's thoroughly Shakespearean fidelity to the details of the prose narrative on which his tragedy is founded. There are a great many additions to the story, mostly of local origin, which suggest that the account in Holinshed and the play are both based on one original more detailed account, and that the play is not a mere adaptation from a story in a book, a matter of some importance in trying to discover the authorship of the play. An examination of the play will shew where it differs from the account in Holinshed. A description with copious extracts was given by Charles Knight among the doubtful plays in his Pictorial Edition of Shakespeare. The

play itself in its entirety is accessible to readers in the reprint attached to Edward Jacob's *History of Feversham*, published in 1770.

It opens with the introduction of a quite new character, one Mr. Franklin, a lawyer friend of Mr. Arden, and the confidant of his domestic troubles, especially that of the intrigue between Mosby and Mistress Arden. Arden, who prides himself on being "by birth a Gentleman of blood," resents his wife's familiarity with so low a man as Mosby, whom he describes as "a servant of Lord Clifford."

A Botcher, and no better at the first,
Who by base brocage, getting some small stocke,
Crept into service of a Nobleman:
And by his servile flattery and fawning
Is now become the Steward of his house
And bravely jets it in his silken gowne."

A botcher was another name for tailor, and "base brocage" is probably intended for pimping. Mosby was really a servant to Lord North, and there was no Lord Clifford at the date of the murder, the alteration being probably made to prevent scandal in the North family.

When Mistress Arden comes on the stage we learn at once of her intention to take her husband's life, but she still retains her powers of cajolery over an uxorious man. Arden, announcing his intention to go to London with Franklin, addresses his wife as follows:

Sweet Love, thou knowest that we two *Ovid* like,
Have often chid the morning, when it gan to peepe,
And often wisht that dark nights purblind steeds
Would pull her by the purple mantle backe,
And cast her in the Ocean to her Love.

Both Shakespeare and Marlowe for certain, and most other Elizabethan dramatists, had read Ovid, whose works were a text-book in the schools of the period. Marlowe actually translated a number of Ovid's Elegies about 1589, and the voluptuous tone of these translations seems to be very much in consonance with Arden's amorous words to his wife. The lines sound more like Marlowe than Shakespeare.

The next character introduced is Adam Fowle, landlord of the inn, the "Flower de Luce," at which Mosby was staying. He comes



THE MURDER OF THOMAS ARDEN ON 15TH FEBRUARY, 1550.

(From a woodcut published in 1633.)

to patch up a quarrel between Mosby and Mistress Arden. The lady repents and says

Stay, Adam, thou wert wont to be my frend,
Aske Mosbie how I have incurred his wrath,
Beare him from me these pair of silver dice
With which we plaid for kisses many a tyme,
And when I lost, I wan, and so did hee.

These silver dice are mentioned by Holinshed, and this errand was the cause of Fowle's narrowly escaping death for complicity in the crime. We then come to what is a kind of underplot, perhaps worked up for dramatic reasons. Mosby's sister, whose name we know from the Wardmote account to have been Cecily Pounder and to have been a widow, is called Susan in the play, and is courted by Michael, Mr. Arden's servant. She has also a lover in a local painter, called Clarke in the play, but named Blackbourne in the Wardmote account. Michael, the servant, is worked up by love and jealousy to any degree of villainy, and expresses his willingness to murder anybody, Arden in particular, and if necessary his own elder brother, a farmer of Bocton (or Boughton), provided that he can get Mosby's sister for himself. He is jealous of the painter's powers of cajolery, especially because

He has sent a dagger sticking in a heart,
With a verse or two stolne from a painted cloth,
The whiche I hear the wench keepe in her chest.

Shakespeare was familiar with "painted cloths," as his father had no less than eleven in his house at Stratford; but painted cloths were ordinary articles of furniture at that date, as Sir Sidney Colvin has shewn in his article in "Shakespeare's Book of Homage" (1916). On the other hand the note about Michael's elder brother, the farmer at Boughton under Blean which lies between Faversham and Canterbury, is a local touch, which could only have been added by some one acquainted with the locality. Mosby and Mistress Arden fall out again, and she taunts her lover with his low birth, seeing that she is

Descended of a Noble house,
And matcht already with a Gentleman.

She admits Arden's superiority over Mosbie, but at the same time continues to plan his death.

The painter Clarke is now introduced as a leading character in the plot. Mosby suggests a poisoned portrait of Alice to be given to her husband, and says

I happen'd on a Painter yester-night
The onely cunning man of Christendome :
For he can temper poyson with his oyle,
That whoso looks upon the work he drawes,
Shall with the beames that issue from his sight
Sucke venome to his brest and slay himselfe.
Sweet Alice, he shall draw thy conterfet,
That Arden may by gazing on it perish.

Alice is, however, frightened by this idea, because of the danger of being poisoned herself by the painting. They fall back therefore on the simpler plan of poisoning Arden in his food, which miscarries, though Mistress Arden narrowly escapes her husband's suspecting her of the attempt. Meanwhile Mosby does not abandon his idea of poison, and consults Clarke as to the possibility of a poisoned crucifix, which Clarke offers to make, describing to Mosby how he avoids risk himself while mixing the poison :

Ill tell you straight
How I doo worke of these impoysoned drugs.
I fasten on my spectacles so close,
As nothing can any way offend my sight,
Then as I put a leafe within my nose,
So put I rubarbe, to avoid the smell,
And softly as another worke I paint.

All this story of poisons is very un-Shakespearean, and Holinshed only records the attempt to poison Arden at breakfast. Poison in the manner denoted was reputed to be as prevalent in Italy, where the *aqua tofana* of the Borgias had much repute, and to have spread to France, where Queen Catherine de Medici among others enjoyed an unenviable and probably quite unfounded notoriety. About 1592 Edward White, who published "Arden of Feversham" that year, also published a play generally attributed to Marlowe, entitled "The Massacre at Paris ; with the death of the Duke of Guise," in which the incident of the poisoning of the old Queen of Navarre by a pair of poisoned gloves occurs.

A new character is now introduced, as in Holinshed, in the shape of Greene, "one of Sir Antony Ager's men," who had a quarrel with Arden about some of the Abbey lands, and was thirsting for his blood. Mistress Arden has no difficulty in enlisting Greene in the plot, and he now takes command of their

enterprise. It is decided to murder Arden in London. Greene riding to London with one Bradshaw, a goldsmith, meets on the road a ruffian, whom he recognises as Black Will, a disreputable soldier known to Bradshaw during King Henry VIII.'s expedition to Boulogne. Black Will also recognises Bradshaw, who introduces him to Greene. In the play Black Will appears in company with another villainous rogue, by name George Shakebag, though in Holinshed's account this Shakebag only comes on the scene at a later date in the story. Greene notes these two ruffians as just the men for Mistress Arden's purpose, but evidently has to get rid of Bradshaw. This is done in the play, though not in Holinshed, by what seems to be an ingenious ruse, perhaps based on some notorious piece of local burglary. Bradshaw is represented as under a charge of receiving stolen property, and is going to London to clear himself from the charge. Black Will reveals, or pretends to reveal, to Bradshaw what really happened. The episode is worth quoting at length, as it is a good illustration of the manners of the period.

BRADSHAW. Of late Lord Cheiny lost some plate,
Which one did bring, and sould it at my shoppe,
Saying he served Sir Antony Cooke.
A search was made, the plate was found with me,
And I am bound to answer at the Syse.
Now Lord Cheiny solemnly vowes,
If law will serve me, he'le hang me for his plate,
Now I am going to London, upon hope
To finde the fellow : ho, Will, I know
Thou art acquainted with such companions.

WILL. What manner of man was he ?

BRADSHAW. A leane faced writhen knave,
Hawke nosde, and verye hollow eied,
With mighty furrowes in his stormye browes ;
Long haire down his shoulders curled,
His chinne was bare, but on his upper lippe,
A mutchado, which he wound about his eare.

WILL. What apparell had he ?

BRADSHAW. A watchet satin doublet all so torne,
The inner side did beare the greatest shew,
A paire of threed bare velvet hose seame rent,
A wosted stocking rent above the shoe,
A livery cloake, but all the lace was off !
Twas bad, but yet it served to hide the plate.

WILL. Sirra Shakebagge, canst thou remember
Since we tould the bowle at Sittingburn,
Where I broke the Tapster's head of the Lyon
With a cudgill stroke :

SHAKEBAGE. I, very well, Will.

WILL. Why it was with the money that the plate was sould
for ;
Sirra Bradshaw, what wilt thou give him
That can tell thee who sould the plate ?

BRADSHAW. Who, I pray thee, good Will.

WILL. Why twas one Jacke Fitten
He's now in Newgate for stealing a horse,
And shall be arrainde the next Sise.

BRADSHAW. Why then let Lord Cheiny seek Jack Fitten forth ;
For I'll back and tell him who robbed him of his plate,
This cheeres my hart. Mr Greene, Ple leave you,
For I must to the Ile of Sheppy with speede.

Bradshaw therefore turns back, and Greene gives him a letter to Mistress Arden, saying that he had found the murderers, with whom he proceeds to Gravesend and London.

The introduction of Jack Fitten and the stolen plate must allude to some other crime of local celebrity, which could only be of interest to natives of the county. Lord Cheiny is Sir Thomas Cheney, who never was created Lord Cheney, though his uncle and his own son were both raised to the peerage. Sir Anthony Cooke of Gidea Hall in Essex was a man of considerable note, and father-in-law to Lord Burghley and to Sir Nicholas Bacon. The "Lyon" at Sittingbourne was probably as well known as the "Flower de Luce" at Faversham. The description of the robber Fitten makes a good stage villain. Black Will was evidently a big blustering bully and murderer, but Shakebagg was a villain of colder and more diabolical wickedness. He takes in the text a more prominent part than Black Will, and occasionally bursts into poetry, which seems rather out of place on his lips.

I cannot point my valour out with words
But give me place and opportunitie,
Such mercy as the starven Lyones
When she is dry-suckt of her eager young
Shews to the prey that next encounters her
On Arden so much pity should I take.

And again—

Black night hath hid the pleasure of the day,
 And shet'ing darkness overhangs the earth,
 And with the blacke folde of her cloudy robe,
 Obscures us from the eiesight of the worlde,
 In which swete silence such as we triumph.
 The laysie minutes linger on their time,
 As loth to give due audit to the howre;
 Till in the watch our purpose we compleat
 And Arden sent to everlasting night.

One hardly expects a murderer, lurking in wait for his victim, to be of such a literary turn of mind.

Greene, as stated in Holinshed, employs Black Will to murder Arden in London. Further local colour is introduced in the play by an amusing episode, which accounted for Arden's escape from a new plot to kill him. The nave and portico of St. Paul's Cathedral were an accepted place of meeting for business men in the City, in Paul's Walk and Duke Humphrey's Walk, and the Stationers had their stalls placed out in St. Paul's Churchyard against the walls of the Cathedral. Black Will and Shakebag conceal themselves where they can waylay Arden in the crowd as he comes out of St. Paul's. In the play we have this interlude. A prentice in charge of a stationer's stall (such as Edward White's) says:—

'Tis very late, I were best shut up my stall,
 For here will be old filching, when the presse comes forth
 Of Pauls.

He then lets down the window of his stall, and in so doing breaks the head of Black Will. This leads to a row between the prentice and Will, during which Arden leaves St. Paul's with Franklin, and in company with others goes to supper "At the Nag's head, at the 18 pence ordinary." Black Will is left lamenting his broken head.

Meanwhile Arden has been lecturing his man Michael on his infatuation for Susan Mosby, and Michael in revenge lends a ready ear to Greene's plot to murder Arden in his bedroom at Aldersgate. Michael, who is an arrant coward, has such a nightmare in his sleep that his cries wake up both Arden and Franklin. Arden finds the door left open, and bolts it, scolding Michael for his negligence. Arden and Franklin return by river to Faversham, evidently by Gravesend or Chatham, for they escape an ambush on the road at Rainham Down in spite of Michael's treachery, owing to a chance meeting on the road with Lord Cheiny and his retinue. Cheiny

invites Arden and Franklin to dinner at Shurland in the Isle of Sheppey. Meanwhile at Faversham Mistress Arden and Mosby fall out with mutual recriminations. Mosby reveals to the audience his intention, after disposing of Mr. Arden and his accomplice Michael, to make away with Mistress Arden also, and get possession of all the Abbey lands. He taunts the lady, but his unkindness only whets her determination to make an end of Arden. She conceals the murderers until Arden and Franklin start for the Isle of Sheppey to keep their engagement to dinner with Lord Cheiny, when they go forth to conceal themselves in a Broom Close on the river bank near the ferry. The ferryman, who takes Arden and Franklin across the water, is full of talk, and discourses, among other matters, of the Man in the Moon :

I, but you had not best to meddle with that moone
Least I scratch you by the face with my bramble-bush.

It would be difficult to explain why such a foolish remark was introduced, were it not remembered that in 1591 John Lyly published "*Endimion, the Man in the Moone*, played before the Queenes Majestie at Greenewich on New Yeeres day at night, by the children of Pauls." These remarks of the ferryman evidently refer to a performance of this play, perhaps in 1590, at Faversham, from which the Man in the Moon in Shakespeare's "*Midsummer Night's Dream*" was probably also derived.

The new plot to murder Arden miscarries in a humorous fashion, for a thick mist and fog come on, the murderers quarrel, and Shakebag himself falls into a ditch. Arden returns home in safety. A new character is introduced in one Dick Reed, who, like Greene, has a grievance against Arden about land, but he takes no part in the proceedings, and is not among those "wanted" later on for complicity in the murder.

A violent altercation now takes place between Arden and Mosby in Arden's house, not at the fair as in Holinshed, in which Arden fights and wounds Mosby. Mistress Arden cajoles Arden into forgiving Mosby, and induces him to visit Mosby in his sick room and apologize. This weakness on Arden's part only nerves his wife and her accomplices to immediate action. In the play Arden has invited Franklin, Bradshaw, and Adam Fowle to supper, these characters being re-introduced instead of those mentioned in Holinshed probably in order to save the introduction of new characters. The actual murder takes place very much as narrated in Holinshed, and Black Will and Shakebag receive their money

and depart upon "two lusty geldings" provided by Michael by order of Mistress Arden. The body is removed into the counting-house, and Alice Arden and Susan Mosby do their best to remove all traces of the crime. The guests arrive, and Mistress Arden pretends great anxiety about her husband. All go out to search for him except Mosby, Michael, Susan and Alice, who carry the body out into a neighbouring field, where it is found in the snow by the mayor and watch. Discovery and retribution follow in due course. Mistress Arden protests her innocence, but Mosby, who is a coward, as well as an adulterer, murderer and robber, confesses and reveals the whole crime. We learn the fate of the criminals as told in Holinshed and in the Wardmote account at Faversham. The dramatist has, however, a peculiar interest in the fate of Shakebag, who disappears entirely in the official accounts of the crime. This irrepressible villain before he leaves the stage informs the audience that

In Southwarke dwels a bonnie northern lasse,
The widow Chambley, i'le to her house now
And if she will not give me harborough,
Ile make bootie of the Queane even to her smocke.

We are even further informed that Shakebag did go to the widow Chambley's house, but that she refused to take him in, whereupon he murdered her in the most brutal, cold-blooded way, and then took sanctuary across the water, but later on

being sent for out
Was murdred in Southwarke, as he past
To Greenwich.

The tragedy of "Arden of Feversham" evidently appealed to the popular fancy, which always has been attracted to domestic dramas of a lurid kind.

In 1736 George Lillo, the dramatist, set to work to furbish up "Arden of Feversham," which he did not live to complete. The new version was, however, produced at Drury Lane in 1759, and kept the boards up to the close of the eighteenth century.

Who wrote the play of "Arden of Feversham" printed in 1591? It is not only one of the earliest plays to be printed in quarto, a presumption in itself that it had some special success on the stage, it is also the first play of the sort dealing with actual domestic life of the date, in which real men and women are represented, who might even have been known to persons in the audience. Sir Thomas North, the translator of "Plutarch," was still alive

when the play was printed, and Alice Arden was his own half-sister. The play throws a valuable light on the home-life of the wealthy gentry both in London and the provinces. It is more than a mere transcript of a sordid crime. The characters are well-drawn and with a master-hand, and each is a good acting part. Mistress Arden herself may rank with Clytemnestra and Lady Macbeth in this particular, that throughout the story she remains a highbred lady. Beneath the cruel exterior of the deliberate murderers, the woman can always be detected. Like Clytemnestra, she justifies her hatred of her husband by his infidelities, but she brings no proof before the audience, as did Clytemnestra. Like Lady Macbeth she maintains a bold front until after it is all over, when she breaks down at the sight of the blood from her husband's body, which she has shed herself. So strong a part is it for an actress of ability, that it is almost incredible that it should have been written to be performed by a boy. Of the other characters in the play Arden himself excites but little sympathy, and Franklin is the quiet gentleman-like friend, who is unexpectedly involved in this tragedy. Mosby is the modern Ægisthus, craven, adulterous, plausible, treacherous, without a spark of true affection even for the woman, who has been dragged down to his level. Michael, the servant, is drawn from the life, the timorous knave, not without some sense of service to his master, but governed by his love for Mosby's sister, and by his genuine terror of Black Will. The two murderers are types of the Elizabethan villain, the first and second murderers of many a stage performance. Shakebag, who disappears so entirely in the official narrative, that no warrant seems to have been issued for his arrest, is evidently introduced and the part written up in the play to provide some actor with a good part. The complementary villainy of Black Will and Shakebag is a good piece of dramatic construction.

The play has received praise and commendation from literary critics of high eminence, such as Swinburne, Tieck, and it is said Goethe, by whom it has been felt that it is worthy to be ranked with either Shakespeare or Marlowe, or, failing them, some contemporary dramatist of equal skill and literary power. Shakespeare himself was a member of the Earl of Leicester's, or Lord Strange's company of actors from 1586 onwards. It is now known from documentary evidence that this dramatic company visited Dover and Canterbury in 1587, Dover in 1588, Faversham in 1590 and Canterbury in 1592. It may be assumed that Shakespeare was one

of the company, in which case he would have been familiar with the main road from Gravesend to Dover, and the various inns and places of interest on this route. It is accepted now that Shakespeare both took part as an actor himself, and was employed by his manager to revise and prepare plays written by others for performance on the stage. If "Arden of Feversham" was performed at Feversham in 1590, Shakespeare must have had a hand in the performance. No claim was, however, put forward by him or his friends, or by his earliest editors, not even by Lillo, who adapted it for the stage, for authorship of "Arden of Feversham." It was not until 1770 that Edward Jacob, in his "History of Feversham" put forward a direct claim for Shakespeare's authorship, and adduced certain literary evidence in support of his contention. The list of phrases or words used by Shakespeare and also in "Arden of Feversham" is not very convincing. Words like "taunting letter," "painted cloth," "mermaid's song," "basiliske," "lean-faced," "white-livered," "precisian," "interrogatories," are obviously only such as might be found in any writer of the same period. The most remarkable occur in Mosby's tirade on Mistress Arden, already quoted, where the line

that shewed my hart a raven for a dove

is echoed by a line in "The Midsummer Night's Dream,"

Who will not change a Raven for a Dove?

And again in the same context,

And now the raine hath beaten off thy gilt
The worthless copper shews thee counterfet,

which has an echo in King Henry VI., Part III., II., 2,

Iron of Naples, lin'd with English gilt.

Such coincidences indicate little more than a common literary garner for all Elizabethan writers.

Christopher Marlowe was born at Canterbury only thirteen years after Alice Arden had paid the penalty for her crime at the stake in that city. There must have been many people alive in Marlowe's youth at Canterbury who had actually witnessed this terrible scene of retribution, followed as it was by the execution of Bradshaw, the goldsmith, whose body probably hung in chains, as was the custom, after his death. All the high road from Gravesend to Canterbury must have been well known during his short life to Marlowe, who as a boy may have seen at Ospringe the body of the

murderer, Greene, still rotting on the gibbet. The road from Gravesend to Dover was infested by tramps, highwaymen, and ruffians of every sort, and the solitary traveller can never have been safe. The gradual filtering back of the rabble from the army, which went under Henry VIII. to Boulogne and Terouanne, must have been a source of constant danger to peaceful citizens, and Black Will must have been one of many ruffians in this line of life. Exposed places like Gad's Hill and Rainham Down were notoriously dangerous. Shakespeare with his company of fellow actors became no doubt well acquainted with the amenities of the Dover road, but cannot have had the same intimate knowledge of local incident, as must have been the case with Marlowe. There are local allusions in "Arden of Feversham" which would have meant as little to Shakespeare as the local allusions in the Introduction to "The Taming of the Shrew" would have been to Marlowe, such as the fogs and mists of the Isle of Sheppey, the journey by horse and water to Shurland, the theft of plate from Shurland, and Michael's allusions to his brother the farmer at Boughton. Marlowe's short life was spent between Kent and London, and he met his death in a tavern brawl at Deptford.

Among the friends and associates of Marlowe, who were suspected of sharing his "damnable opinions," were Sir Walter Raleigh, Thomas Harriott the mathematician, Thomas Kyd the dramatist, and "Mr Thinne of Wilts." This Mr. Thinne is probably Francis Thynne, the antiquary, who resided with his cousin, Sir John Thynne at Longleat. It may be conjectured therefore that Francis Thynne was responsible for the materials used by the dramatist in "Arden of Feversham."

The number of incidents in North Kent, which occur in the plays connected with the joint names of Marlowe and Shakespeare, seems to point to a close association of the two poets and dramatists, in which Marlowe took a leading part, until his premature death left Shakespeare alone in the field. Swinburne does not hesitate to attribute "Arden of Feversham" to either Marlowe or Shakespeare, unless there was some dramatist (not one of those at present known, such as Kyd or Lodge or Peele) who could rise to a height equal to theirs. As Swinburne declines to admit "Arden of Feversham" among the works of Marlowe, he is constrained to give it to Shakespeare. The patches of true poetry which occur in "Arden of Feversham" could be more easily given to Marlowe than to Shakespeare. Even if the question of authorship must

ever remain unanswered, it may be said of "Arden of Feversham" that Marlowe was in some way responsible for it, and that Shakespeare was certainly acquainted with it, and perhaps acted a part in it himself.

One of the few scraps of genuine evidence concerning Shakespeare's early stage career is the attack made on him by Robert Greene the dramatist, warning his literary friends against that "upstart Crow beautified with our feathers." This attack was published in 1592, the same year in which "Arden of Feversham" was printed for the first time. It has already been stated that in this play the character of Shakebagg, the second murderer, has been written up so as to take a prominent part in the action of the play. Shakebagg says more, and what he says is better stuff than that put in the mouth of Black Will. The character parts of these two ruffians offered good opportunities for actors. May not Shakebagg be another humorous allusion to Shakespeare, like Greene's sneer, "the only Shake-scene in a countrie?" According to the local account the second murderer's name was Loosebagg, not Shakebagg, which name only appears in Holinshed, and does not there take part in the actual murder of Arden. One can imagine Shakespeare even writing up the part for himself, or Marlowe doing so to poke fun at his fellow dramatist.

One more detail may be noted, though perhaps of too little importance to be taken into real consideration. Shakebagg, in whom the dramatist takes a singular interest, finishes his career of crime by the murder of one widow Chambley near Southwark, a detail which has no bearing on the story of Arden and his wife. Among Marlowe's friends accused like him of disseminating irreligious doctrines was Richard Cholmley, who was eventually arrested by order of the Privy Council. Wit in a circle of friends like Marlowe's was not refined, but the similarity of names may be nothing but coincidence.

It is possible to follow Swinburne in his high estimate of "Arden of Feversham" as a play of unusual dramatic and literary merit, without going the length of attributing it to Shakespeare. At the same time it is difficult to go elsewhere than to Shakespeare or Marlowe for the authorship of such a play. The suggestion therefore is offered that the play is one worked up from Francis Thynne's account of the murder of Arden of Feversham by Marlowe and Shakespeare in conjunction, for performance during their tours in North Kent in the years 1590, 1591 and 1592.

of the

Facsimile of the Indenture, dated 3rd August, 1545, with the autograph signature of Thomas Arden.

APPENDIX I.

TEXT OF THE INDENTURE OF 3RD AUGUST 1545.

THIS INDENTURE made the thirde day of August in the xxxvijth yere of the reigne of our Soveryng lorde Kyng henry the eight by the grace of God of England France and Irland Kyng Defender of the fayth and in yerthe of the Church of England and Irland the supreme hedd betweyn Thomas Ardern of Faversham in the Countie of Kent gentylman on the one part and Thomas Dunkyn of Faversham foreseid yoman on that other parte. Witnesseth that the seid Thomas Ardern for the some of fourscore and tenne pounds of good and lawfull money of England to the seid Thomas Ardern his executors or assignes by the seid Thomas Dunkyn his heires executors or assignes in manner and forme folowyng well and trulye to be contentyd and payde hathe gyven granted bargayned and solde and by these presents doeth clearly gyve execute bargayne and sell unto the seid Thomas Dunkyn all that his mesuage or tenement barne stable and little thatched house gardeyne impaled and a peece and parcell of pasture and marishe called the Nether Grene and a peece of pasture and marishe land lying between the Crycke or Key at the Standred and a stone style standyng at a place ledyng to the Home callyd (blank) and all other his lands tenements and here-dytaments which nowe be in the tenure and occupation of John Castlocke sonne of William Castlocke. And another small peece and parcell of pastureland lying in the Upper Grene on the west syde of the Hye wey there adjoyning to the premysses conteynyng by estimation halfe an acre be it more or lesse and all the woode and trees growing in and uppon the premysses or any parte or parcell of the same, all whiche premysses barns do lye and be within the libertye and jurisdiction of Faversham foreseid faythfully with all his right title and interest whiche he the seid Thomas Ardern hathe in and to the same of any parcells thereof and all the charters wrytyngs escripts and mynyments whiche the same Thomas Ardern hath in his owne custodye or may lawfully come bye con-

cerning the premysses or any part of the same to have and to holde the seid messuage, lands, tenements and other the premysses with the appurtenances, charters, wrytyngs, escerpts and mynyments unto the seid Thomas Dunkyn his heires and assignes to the use of the same Thomas Dunkyn his heires and assignes for ever. And the said Thomas Arden covenanteth and granteth for hym his heires executors and administrators unto and withe the seid Thomas Dunkyn his heires executors and assignes by these presents at this side the feast of the byrthe of our Lord God next comyng after the date herof to make or cause to be made unto the said Thomas Dunkyn his heires and assignes all such lawfull and sufficient assignation in fe simple of and in the premysses with the appurtenances and any parte or parcell thereof as the said Thomas Dunkyn his heires and assignes on his and theyr termes covenantyth at the only coste and charge in the lawe of the same Thomas Dunkyn his heires or assignes shall be devysed or advysed for the present assurance and sure makeing of the premysses with the appurtenances to the seid Thomas Dunkyn and his heires and for the utter extinguyshment and avoydyng of all the right title and interest of the same Thomas Arden and of his heires and assignes and of all other person and persons and thyr heires in and to the same for ever and further that the seid Thomas Arden his heires and assignes shall hereby discharge the premysses ageynst our seid Sovereyn Lorde the Kyng his heires and successors of all the tithes and other yerly rentes goyng oute and to growth (go out) of the premysses or ony parte therof for ever and to delyver or cause to be delyuered to the seid Thomas Dunkyn his heires or assignes all the foreseid evydences charters wrytyngs and mynyments concerning the premysses or ony parte or parcell of the same and the true cotypes of all such evydences and wrytyngs as therein that concern the premysses or any parte therof with other landes, beyng in the custody of the seid Thomas Arden at this side of the feast of Seynt Michell the Archangell next comyng after the date hereof And that the premysses with the appurtenances from the seid feast of the byrthe of our Lorde God shel be clearly discharged of all and all manner forthwith of annuyties or annuall rentes and rent charges and of all other encumbrances whatsoever And that the said Thomas Dunkyn his heires and assignes shall from the seid feast of Seynt Michell the Archangell peasably and quyety for ever have holde and occupye and enjoye the seid mesuage lands and tenements and other the premysses with all and single the

appurtenances without just and lawfull evaccion or interruption of person or persones whatsoever And where the seid Thomas Arden cannot nor may withoute the Kynges Majesties lycence of alienation alyenate the ryght to the seid Thomas Dunkyn in favore foreseid as is agreed betwen the seid parties that the seid Thomas Arden shall sue a lycence for the same whiche lycence the seid Thomas Arden covenanteth to delyver unto the said Thomas Dunkyn his heires and assignes over the Kynges Majesties Greate Seale of England at this side the seid feast of Seynt Michell the Archangell toward the charge whiche sute the seid Thomas Dunkyn covenanteth to pay unto the seid Thomas Arden at the delyvery of the same lycence unto the seid Thomas Dunkyn thirty shyllings of good and lawfull money of England for the charge bargayne and sale of all the premysses and true and faythfull performance of all the covenants foreseid on the behalfe of the seid Thomas Arden his heires executors and admynystrators to be performed and kepte the seid Thomas Dunkyn covenanteth unto and with the seid Thomas Arden by these presents to pay or cause to be payde unto the seid Thomas Arden his executors and assignes the foreseid some of fourscore and tenne pounds in manner and forme folowyng that is to witt at the insealyng hereof forty and fyve pounds whereof the seid Thomas Arden acquyteth the seid Thomas Dunkyn his heires executors and admynystrators forever by these presents And at the feast of the Purificatyon of our blessed Ladye the Virgin next ensuing the date herof other fortie and five pounds for the charge purchase bargayne and sale of the premysses with the appurtenances in manner and forme foreseid by the seid Thomas Arden to the seid Thomas Dunkyn his heires and assignes for ever bargaynd and sold. In witesse wherof the parties above seid to these presents theyr seales severally have putt. Gyven the day and yere above written.



Facsimile of Arden's signature.

(Red seal, circular, $\frac{7}{8}$ inch diameter, a lozenge of four quarters, the dividing ridges forming a cross. Size of indenture, $15\frac{3}{8}$ inches long by 14 inches high over all.)

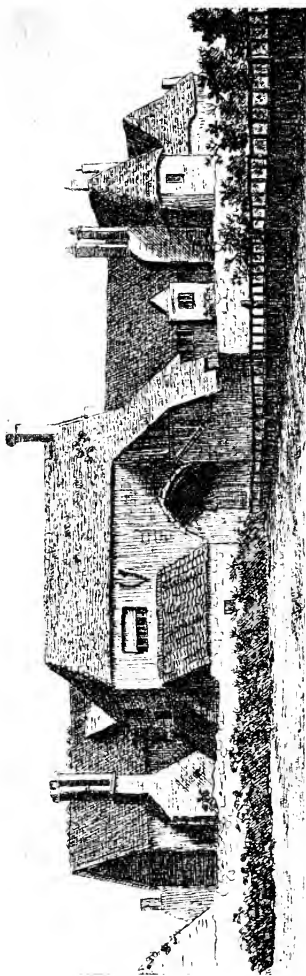
APPENDIX II.

TOPOGRAPHICAL NOTE BY THE EDITOR.

OF the famous Abbey of Faversham, founded originally as a Cluniac monastery, but changed, between 1227 and 1288, into a house of unreformed Benedictines, very little survives above ground.

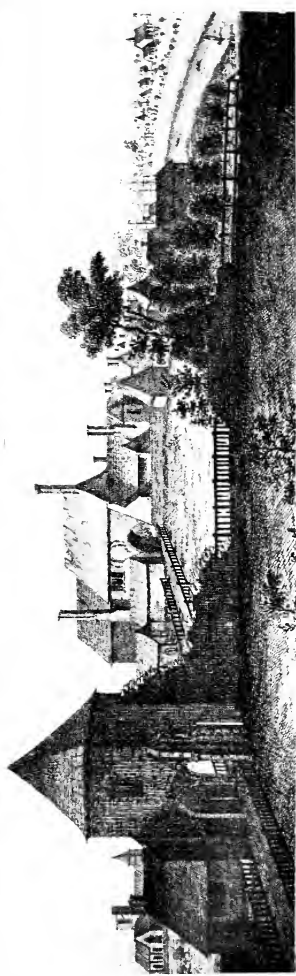
The monastery was surrendered on 8th July 1538. In a grant of the property, the indenture being dated 10th May of the following year, reference is made to those of the Abbey buildings which the King had already "ordered to be pulled down and carried off the same premises," shewing that the demolition was then, at least in part, accomplished; while the supplemental schedule enumerates none but domestic buildings—"houses, edifices, barns, stables, dovecotes" and "outyards," the "brewhouse" and a certain "tenement," together with "one close adjoining the grange." The silence of both documents on the subject of the church is significant.

By the time that Thomas Southouse wrote his *Monasticon Favershamiense*, 1671, the church of the monastery had been "so totally long since demolished, that there is not so much as a stone or underpinning left to inform posterity whereabouts it stood." The Refectory, however, still remained entire, though degraded into a store for ladders "and other little fruiterer's trumpery." The only surviving feature of the Refectory worthy of remark was an old inscription, cut in stone on the north door, "in characters of that age: *Jesus Christ have mercy on me.*" The Refectory was subsequently destroyed by order of Sir George Soudes. "On the east parts of the Refectory," continues Southouse, "stands some part . . of the Abbot's lodging, . . in which are an antient chamber or two, whose roofs are ceiled with oaken wainscot, after the manner of some chancels. On the west side of this Refectory standeth a building of stone, which opens with two doors into the Refectory or Hall, and with another into the close, northwards, which I take to be the Almonry." Of "the Bakehouse, Malt-house and Brewhouse . . the tattered skeletons . . . remain yet



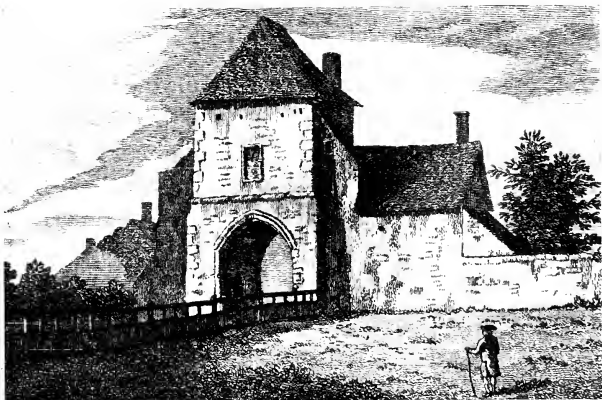
FAVERSHAM. Outer Gateway of the Abbey, from the North.

F. Perry.



FAVERSHAM. Inner and outer Gateways of the Abbey, from the North-West.

S. & N. Buck, 1755.



Engraved by Pouncy, from a drawing made in 1758.

FAVERSHAM. Inner Gateway of the Abbey, from the South.



Water Colour Drawing made in November, 1909, by Marshall Harvey.

FAVERSHAM. South-East corner of the Oratory
in the Abbey Guest House.

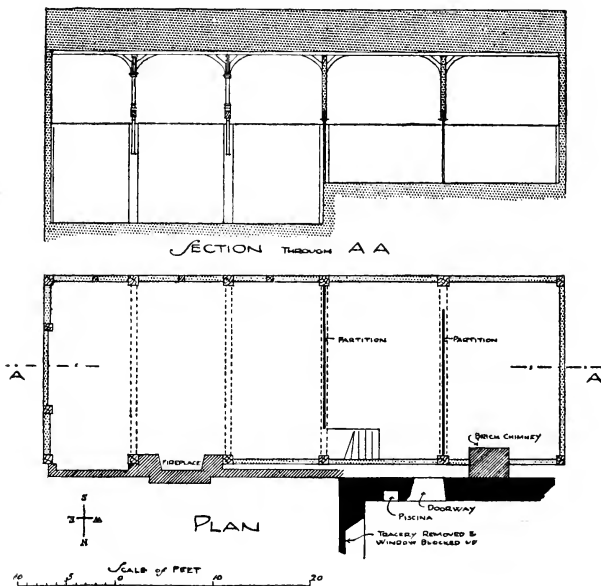
visible." The kitchen (which contained a timber 30 feet long, that must have been a tie-beam of the roof, or possibly the lintel of a gigantic open fireplace) was pulled down in 1652, the stone of its foundation being utilised in the paving of Court Street. The labourers engaged in digging up the foundations of the kitchen discovered an arched subterranean vault, which had probably been nothing else than "a sewer to convey the sullage and water from the kitchen." The stables "stood in what we call the Abbey-close, at distance from the other offices." The buildings comprised "one Palfrey stable, which was for the saddle nags and geldings of the Abbot. This stable stood upon the ground whereon Sir George Sondes hath lately built his Farmhouse." Thus conclude Southouse's valuable topographical notes, published in 1671.

The engraving by the Bucks, dated 1735, shews both inner and outer gateways then standing—the former with a pyramidal roof; the outer gate a more extensive structure, with a range of buildings attached to it on either hand, east and west. "At the outer gate was the Porter's lodge, . . . yet a dwelling house," writes Lewis in 1727. An enlarged view of the outer gate, from a slightly different aspect, is depicted in the engraving by F. Perry, 1774. The eastern range of this gate-house was presumably the residence of Arden, who is stated to have "lived in a house by the Abbey Gate," and no other situation accords so well with Holinshead's description. Arden's house must, at any rate, have been one of those standing on the east side of Abbey Street; for its garden, bounded by a wall, extended as far as the field (F on the plan) immediately adjoining the churchyard. It was through a doorway opening in the said garden-wall that Arden's body was carried after the murder, the self-same doorway through which he used to pass when he attended church, skirting on his way the very field where ultimately his body was discovered by the search-party.

The parish church (as it appeared previously to the disfiguring alterations which Dance made in 1754-5) is shewn on the left-hand side of the Bucks' engraving. On the extreme right, to west of the creek, is depicted a small church, which, though it rather resembles that of Oare, is actually more nearly in the position of Davington Priory. The church of the latter, however, had lost its eastern limb long before 1735, the date of the engraving.

But to return to Faversham. The fact that, in Jacob's plan, the inner gateway of the Abbey is not shewn across the roadway, but only as a block on one side of it, would lead one

to suppose that the arch had been demolished between 1735 and 1770. The drawing for Pouncey's engraving of the gateway from the south was made, according to Francis Grose, in 1758. Grose adds that this inner gate had then (1774) lately been taken down. In his *History of Kent*, volume ii, 1782, Edward Hasted distinctly states that both gateways had already been removed, the wording of the passage giving no hint of any

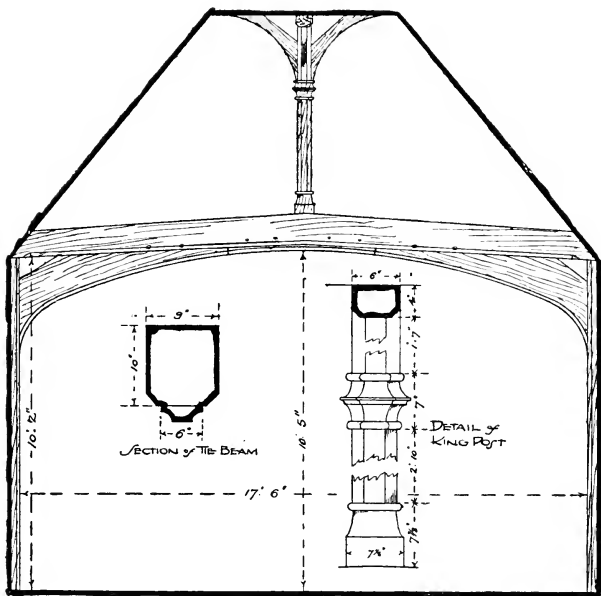


FAVERSHAM.—GUEST-HALL OF THE ABBEY.

(Longitudinal Section with plan. Measured and drawn by Marshall Harvey.)

interval of time having elapsed between the disappearing of the two gateways. "There are now," he says, "hardly any, even of the ruins, of this Abbey and its numerous buildings left. The two gate-houses remained till within these few years, but becoming dangerous through age, they were lately taken down." All that

now survives of the inner gateway is the stone-work of the east wall of the arch, now incorporated in the west wall of the house (cottages 63 and 64) on the east side of Soudes Place, at the point marked g on the plan. The outer or southern gateway (marked f on the plan) apparently was still standing in 1770, but nothing now remains of it except portions of the guest-house on the east



FAVERSHAM.—GUEST-HALL OF THE ABBEY.

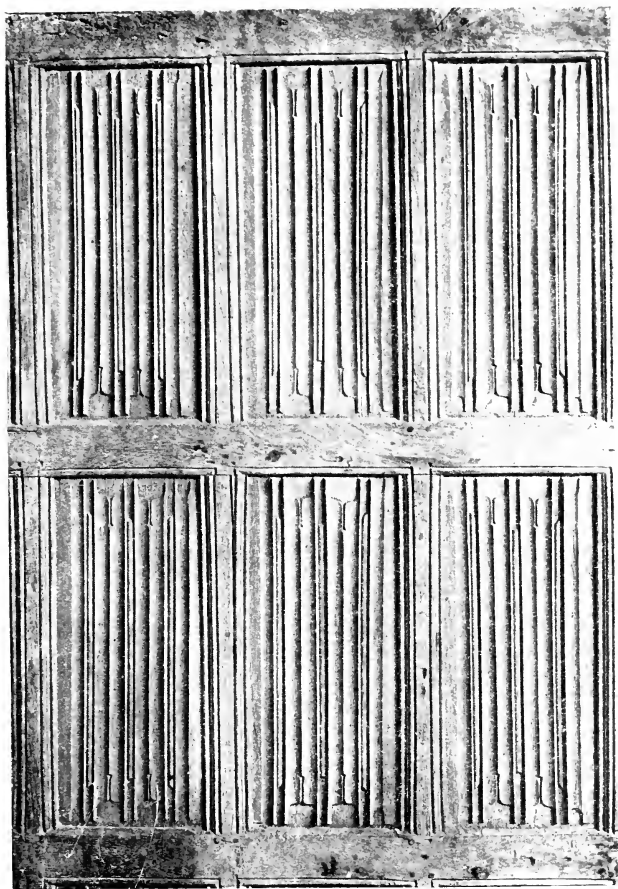
(Transverse Section with details. Measured and drawn in November 1909 by Marshall Harvey.)

side of Abbey Street, opposite the end of Stockwell Lane. Just south of the guest-house building, on the east side of the street, is another ancient house, now numbered 81. This might possibly have been Arden's residence, but, being much smaller than the other, is not so likely to have been occupied by a man of Arden's

circumstances as the larger, the more imposing guest-house. The latter contains a large hall, with tie-beam and king-post roof. The stone fireplace, four-centred, having Gothic quatrefoils in the carved spandrels, together with the linen-fold panelling (comprising upwards of 500 feet superficial) which lined the walls to an average height of 10 feet, was sold through the agency of a firm of London dealers, Messrs. Hindley and Wilkinson, in 1909, and was removed to Dorney Court, Buckinghamshire. The stone fire-place has been set up in one of the bedrooms there; the panels in the great hall. Most of the panels measure either 1 ft. 9 ins. or 2 ft. 3 ins. or 2 ft. 9 ins. in height, sight measure. Two of them, comprising the top part of a door, are only 9½ ins. high. I desire to thank the owner, Major (now Colonel) Charles Palmer, for his courtesy in permitting me to examine and photograph the panelling after its removal to his house, and while it lay stored there, previously to being re-fitted.

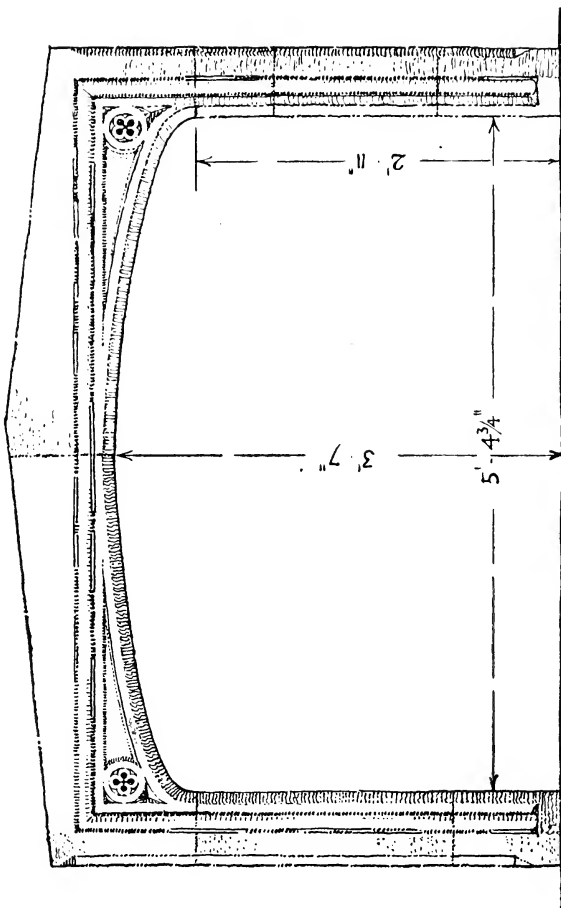
An old engraving depicts three panels "from an ancient carving in wainscot in the house on the east side of the Abbey gate." These carvings no longer exist, or, if they do exist anywhere, were taken away from their proper position long before the linen-fold panelling above mentioned. The drawings made for the engraver appear to have been of extremely poor quality, the dolphins affronted in the base of the first and third panels being barely recognisable. The shield on the left displays the Sagittarius, badge of King Stephen. In the royal arms in the centre the arms of France modern exhibit the three fleurs-de-lys disposed in a very unusual way, viz., one and two instead of two and one. The order, moreover, is transposed, the arms of England occupying the first and fourth quarters, a sufficiently rare arrangement. The design of the carvings belongs to the Dissolution period, *i.e.*, about 1525 to 1540.

Some time in 1909 there was opened up a small chamber, presumably an oratory or chapel, in the upper storey on the north side of the Abbey guest-hall. The doorway, forming the entrance to this chamber on the south side of the same, had a stone frame, with depressed two-centred head. Close to this doorway, and between the latter and the east wall of the chamber, were found the remains of a sacarium or lavatory, shewing that the chamber had formerly served for the celebration of mass. In the stone head of the sacarium a sculptured trefoil was sunk. The wall above and around exhibited traces of masonry pattern, dis-tempered in red outline on the plaster groundwork. The east

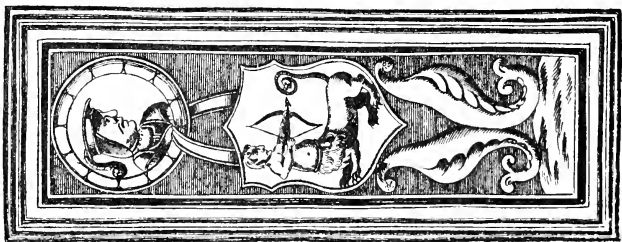
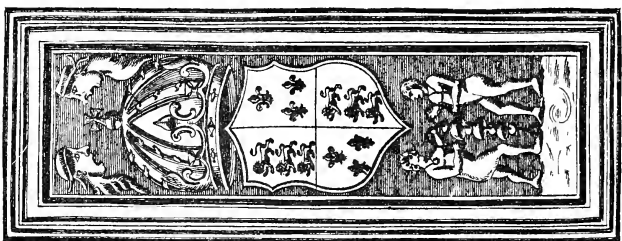
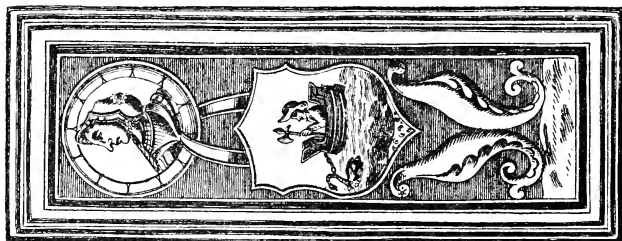


Photo, Aymer Vallance.

FAVERSHAM. Specimen of panelling removed from the Abbey Guest Hall.



FAVERSHAM.—STONE FIREPLACE, FROM THE ABBEY GUEST-HOUSE, NOW AT DORNEY COURT, BUCKS.



FAVERSHAM.—CARVED PANELS FORMERLY IN THE ABBEY GUEST-HOUSE.

(From an old engraving.)

window had been walled up, after having been robbed of its tracery. These remains appeared to date from the late-thirteenth or early-fourteenth century. All traces of the range of buildings which were situated over the arch of the outer gateway, and extended westward on the north side of Stockwell Lane, have disappeared.

The Globe Inn (t on the plan), number 34, on the west side of Abbey Street, has a handsome doorway of the first half of the sixteenth century. The doorhead is four-centred, having, sculptured in the left-hand spandrel, the initial letter B, and, in the right-hand spandrel, a tilting shield charged with a plain cross.

AYMER VALLANCE.

NOTE CONTRIBUTED BY C. H. DRAKE.

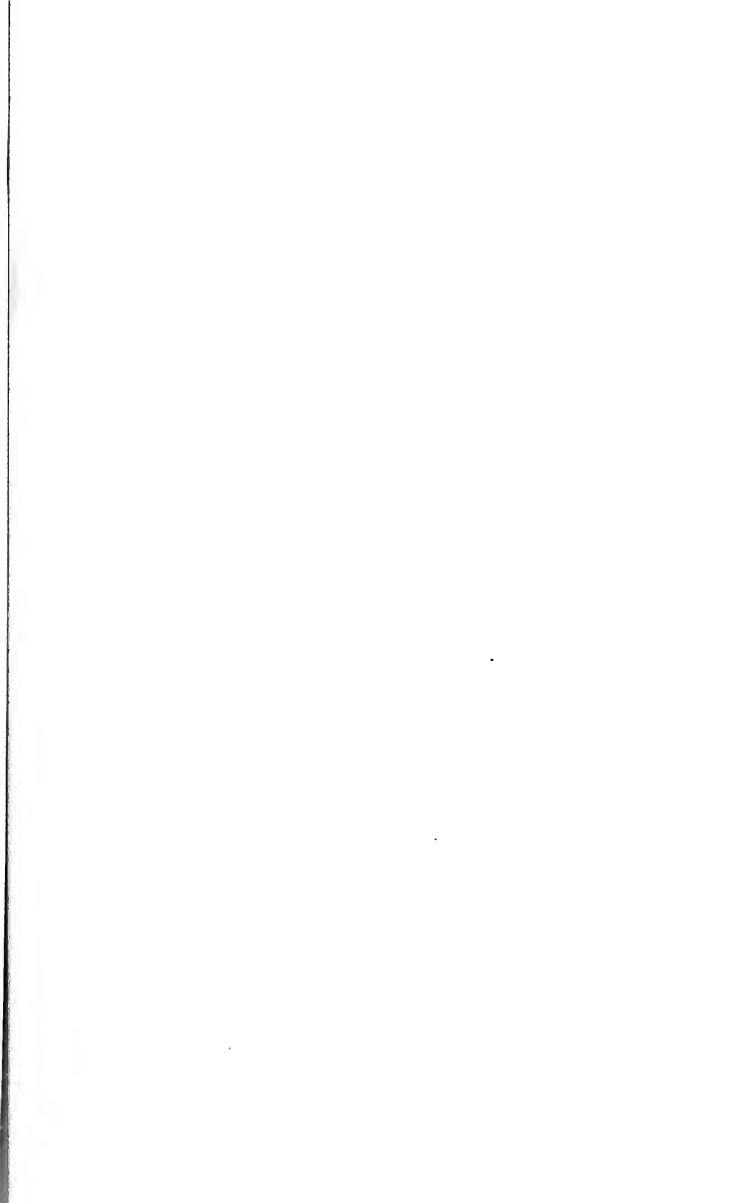
I do not know whether or not the ancient west wall of the tenements at the eastern end of the old Abbey farmyard was part of a building. There is a short piece of return wall on the south side, adjoining the Shooting meadow; but I doubt whether it is original work. Moreover, it lies to the eastward of what was presumably the boundary wall of the Abbey. There is also a bit of old wall on the west side of Standard Square, near the railway line, traditionally said to have been the site of the Abbey mill.

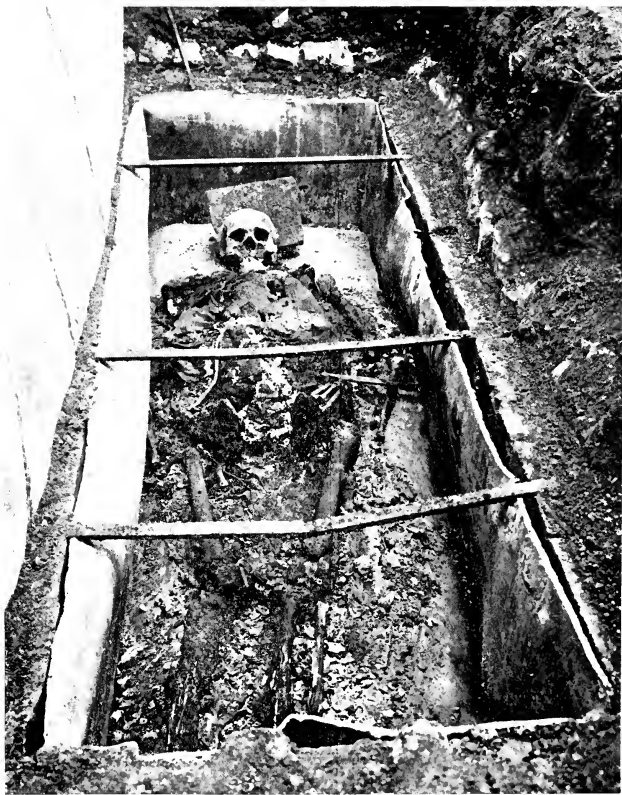
A few years since, when a sewer was being laid, a culvert was cut into at the bottom of Abbey Street, in front of the Anchor Inn, running east and west. It was an arched passage of rough stones, at some depth below the present road level.

It is much to be regretted that next to nothing is known of the Abbey Church. That it was, however, no mere oratory, as it is sometimes supposed to have been, but a building of some considerable magnitude, is evident from the number of chapels and altars which it contained (see Arthur Hussey's *Extracts from Wills*, published in the *Antiquary*, February 1906). I suppose the Abbey Church stood to north of the inner gateway; and if the cloister, with its buildings, was northward of the Church, this point would not be far from the northern range.

NOTE.—Thanks are due to the Rev. Wentworth Watson, of Rockingham Castle, for kindly lending the Deed of 1545 for

reproduction; to Mr. Lionel Cust for transcribing the same, as also for his generosity in defraying the cost of photographs to illustrate his article; to Mr. George Clinch for the loan of old engravings for reproduction; to Mr. C. H. Drake for his valuable note; and lastly, to Miss Churchill for researches, kindly undertaken at my request, to ascertain the date when Faversham Abbey ceased to be Cluniac and became Benedictine.—[ED.]





CANTERBURY. St. Austin's Abbey. Tomb of Abbot Roger II.

ST. AUSTIN'S ABBEY, CANTERBURY.

ABBOT ROGER II. (1252-1272).

BY THE REV. R. U. POTTS, M.A.

SUBWARDEN OF ST. AUGUSTINE'S COLLEGE.

ON June 25, 1918, quite accidentally the tomb of Abbot Roger II. was discovered in the south transept of the Abbey Church.

To verify a current statement that below the surface of the south transept lay an iron plate, we began to dig a small trench, and just two feet below the floor level, which was indicated by some remains of tiling, we came upon, not an iron plate, but a great slab of rough Purbeck marble about $2\frac{1}{2}$ feet square, and west of it another, and yet a third slab west of the second. We lifted them and found underneath a single great sheet of lead, $7\frac{1}{2}$ feet by $2\frac{1}{2}$ feet, lying unfastened. We lifted this on edge, and there before us was a grave faced with cut stone and lined with great sheets of lead on the bottom and round the sides, with four flat iron bars, laid across the top, and let into the stone sides to support the leaden sheet which formed the lid.

In the grave was a skeleton of a very big man, over 6 feet 2 inches high, with a strong lower jaw. The skeleton was covered with the remains of a chasuble (of which portions of the gold lace border still clung to the wrists) with a ring on the right hand and the withered remains of a crozier. The ring, which was very large and of the regular thirteenth-century type, was of copper-gilt and had a carbuncle in it. There was no trace of any vessels, but there was a mark across the skull which the late Sir William St. John Hope, who carefully examined the grave, thought might be due to the mitre, which had perished. The marks of the feet on the lead at the east end of the grave were quite clear. The skull, which had been supported by a stone,

had rolled from its place owing to the jar of some falling masonry long ago. On the breast,* lying on the chasuble, was a leaden plate bearing the following inscription, which settled beyond all doubt the identity of the skeleton, as it was clear that the grave had never been disturbed before:—

+ HIC : REQUIESIT : DMS : ROGERUS : SECVDS :
 QVONDAM : ABBAS : HVIVS : LOCI : QVI. OBBIIT.
 ANNO : INCARNACIONIS : DOMINICE : M:CC:
 LXXII : IDVS : DECEMB'.

(Here rests the Lord Roger II., sometime Abbot of this place, who died on Dec. 13 in the year of Our Lord's Incarnation 1272.)

It was the tomb of Abbot Roger II. or Roger of Chichester, who according to Thorn (p. 1899) was elected abbot in 1252, and died (Thorn, p. 1920) on the Feast of St. Lucy (December 13) 1272, and was buried before the altar of St. Katherine under a stone with a recumbent effigy.

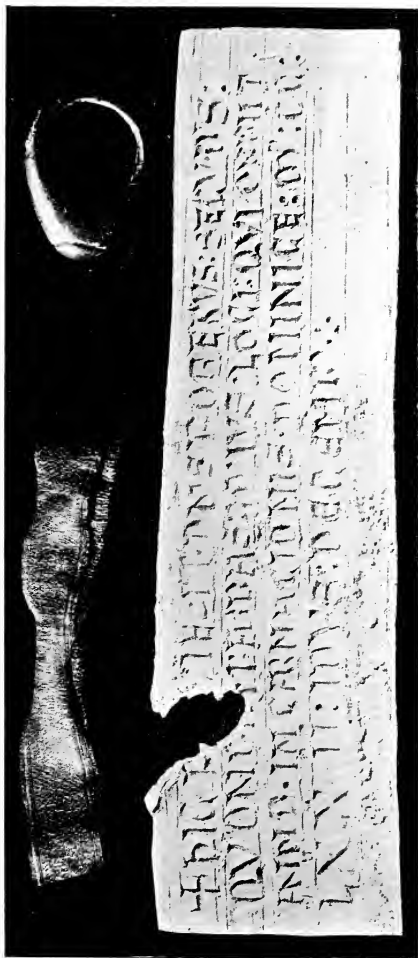
After photographs had been taken of the grave and notes made of its position and dimensions, the ring and plate, with some fragments of lace and of the fabric of the chasuble and of the crozier, were placed in the College museum, and the grave was carefully closed up again with the big sheet of lead and the three stones relaid above it.

Abbot Roger was the first of three great abbots, the two others being Nicholas Thorne (1272—1283) and Thomas Fyndon (1283—1306), who practically rebuilt the monastery. Thorn has a long account of his abbacy (pp. 1899—1920), which may be summarized as follows:—

In 1252 on the feast of St. Laurence the Archbishop (Feb. 2), Roger of Chichester the chamberlain was elected abbot in the room of the late Abbot, Robert of Battle, who had ruled from 1224 to 1252.

It was during the time of this Abbot Robert that the long struggle with the Archbishop, as to the independence of the Abbey, had been settled by a concordat which St. Edmund the Archbishop made very much in favour of the Abbey in 1237.

* The white mark in the photo shews the position of the plate.



CANTERBURY. St. Austin's Abbey. Ring, specimen of woven lace from vestments, and the name-plate from the grave of Abbot Roger II.



“Inspectis etiam privilegiis Romanorum pontificum Lucii et Urbani qui dictam sententiam ex certa scientia confirmarunt, pro se et successoribus suis concedit in futuro, benedictionem impendere electis sancti Augustini in eodem monasterio sine exactione professionis cum ad hoc fuerit requisitus. Cum autem dictus archiepiscopus ad benedicendum electum, ut dictum est, venerit, cum processione, et pulsatione a conventu recipietur, non tanquam ordinarii set tanquam domini Papae ministri ad hoc faciendum ratione privilegiorum dicti monasterii specialiter destinati.” (p. 1882.)*

However, it was not to be expected that future archbishops would acquiesce in this abdication of their rights as Ordinary, and so, on the next vacancy in the Abbot's chair, when Roger of Chichester, as abbot-elect, applied to Archbishop Boniface for benediction, the archbishop, in spite of a letter from Pope Innocent IV. requiring him to do so, refused to give benediction to the abbot-elect in his own monastery without his previous profession of obedience. Whereupon, on the day of the Beheading of St. John the Baptist (Aug. 29) he received his benediction from the Bishop of London—

“in ecclesia sua ab episcopo Londoniensi benedictus praelationis accepit dignitatem.” (p. 1899.)

Roger held office in troublous times, all through the latter part of the reign of Henry III., and died in the same year as the King. He saw the rise and fall of the great Earl Simon de Montfort, but did not take much part in the struggle, except that in 1263, in obedience to letters from the Bishop of Norwich, he published a Papal decree absolving from the oath by which they had sworn to keep the Provisions of Oxford, King Henry, Queen Eleanor, Prince

* Having examined the privileges given by the Roman pontiffs, Lucius and Urban, who, after full inquiry, confirmed the aforesaid decision (sc. of Pope Alexander III.), he (St. Edmund), on his own behalf and on that of his successors, consented hereafter to bestow benediction on the abbots-elect of S. Augustine in the same monastery, when requested so to do, without enforcing any profession of obedience; and further that, when the said archbishop should come, on the occasion stated, to bless the abbot-elect, he should be received by the Convent with a procession and ringing of bells, not in his capacity of Ordinary, but as the delegate of our Lord the Pope, specially appointed for this duty by reason of the privileges of the said monastery.

Edward and Prince Edmund, and excommunicating all who opposed them (pp. 1912-13).

Abbot Roger's interests seem to have been mainly domestic. In 1254 he made an agreement with the Prior of St. Swithun's, Winchester, by which the monks of either house were to enjoy the same privileges in the other convent which they would have had at home (p. 1904).

In 1255 he built the church of Kingsdown on land given to St. Austin's by R. de Cornhull, son of G. de Cornhull.

In 1260 he began the new refectory, which was completed in six years (p. 1905).

In 1262 he made a new shrine for St. Mildred on the north side of the shrine of St. Augustine. Thorn here gives some interesting details as to the shrine of St. Mildred. The body of St. Mildred by special grant of King Knut was translated from Minster in Thanet on the 18th of May 1030 by Abbot Elfstan, and placed in a shrine in front of the high altar of the abbey church. At her head was the altar whereat the early mass was celebrated daily (*in quo missa matutinalis celebrata fuit omni die*). Her body lay here (*i.e.*, a little higher up than the great candle called Jesse which stands in the choir) until the time of Wulfrie II., who in enlarging his church translated her into the porticus of St. Gregory,* where then St. Augustine also lay. Afterwards, in fear of an invasion of the Danes, her remains were placed by Abbot Scotland *etsi non satis decenter tamen satis sagaciter in sarco sarcophago*, where they remained until, on the completion of the church, they were moved in the said sarcophagus to the north chapel, where they afterwards continued to be preserved.

Abbot Roger in 1262, thinking that there had been some lack of care in her previous translations, and wishing to stir up the devotion of the people and to put an end to false rumours about her translation, opened her shrine and found the sarcophagus with the inscription :

“Clauditur hoc saxo Mildreda sacerrima virgo
Cujus nos precibus adjuvet ipse Deus.”

* Thorn by a slip writes St. Augustine for St. Gregory.

With the sarcophagus was a leaden vessel containing some dust. The Abbot closed up the shrine again until he could prepare a more fitting one, which he did in due course, and the new altar to St. Mildred was dedicated in 1270.

In 1264 Master Hamo Doge, Rector of St. Paul's, founded in memory of his parents and of Abbot Roger and his successors as abbots, the Chantry which gives its name to the present Chantry Lane. For its support he gave a messuage in the new street in St. Paul's parish. There were to be two chaplains, one of whom should celebrate in the chantry, and the other at the altar of St. John the Baptist in St. Paul's Church. The chaplains were to be appointed by the Abbot of St. Augustine's, and the foundation was approved by Pope Honorius III. (p. 1914).

In the same year, 1264, a practical reform was carried out in the house by Abbot Roger by the introduction of secular barbers. Hitherto, says the Chronicle, the monks had shaved one another, but to avoid the cuts and many risks they ran from clumsy and ignorant hands, the abbot, with the approval of the convent, ordered that the shaving should be done in a room near the bath-house when it was necessary, and on shaving days three collects were to be said in chapter in memory of the benefaction and for the soul of Abbot Roger (p. 1915).

In 1267 Adam de Kingesnoth the Chamberlain, who afterwards became Abbot of Chertsey, made very large benefactions to the monastery. He rebuilt the pulpitum in the church, re-roofed the refectory, made a new bath-house and baths, gave a bell and many vestments and ornaments to the church; he re-roofed the dormitory with lead, built a chapel over the gate, repaired the infirmary and built a new lavatory, and paid 200 marks to free the monastery from the hands of the Jews at Canterbury.

In 1268 an agreement was made at Westminster, in the presence of the King, between the Abbot and the citizens of Canterbury as to the bounds of their respective jurisdictions. Among the boundaries mentioned are the house of one Nicholas de la Berton (Barton Court?), *vicus quae vocatur*

Loderslane (Love Lane ?), *campi de Northome* (North Holmes ?). In 1269 was completed the new refectory, and, in the third year after, the lavatory at the door thereof, built by Abbot Roger at his own cost of 300 marks (p. 1918).

In 1271 the church of St. Margaret in Canterbury, which was formerly in the patronage of the Abbey, was given by Abbot Roger to the Hospital of Poor Priests as a free gift for ever. The syndic or priest of the hospital was not to buy from the Abbey tenants in St. Margaret's parish any lands or tenements without the permission of the abbot and convent, and was to take an oath of fidelity in chapter in recognition of the Abbey rights. And whenever the abbot passed the church of St. Margaret the bells were to be rung in his honour.

In the same year, on the Feast of the Translation of St. Augustine (Sept. 6), there was a great storm and the church was almost flooded.

In the next year, 1272, King Henry III. died on the morrow of the Translation of St. Augustine (Sept. 7) in the 55th year of his reign, and Abbot Roger on Dec. 13.

The wording of the account of his death is interesting from its correspondence with the inscription on the leaden plate found in his grave.

"Anno Domini m.c. lxxij die Sanctae Luciae virginis obiit Rogerus de Cicestria abbas hujus loci & ante altare sanctae Katerinae sub lapide cum imagine sculpto est sepultus." (p. 1920.)

There remains no trace of the carved stone figure, but the foundations of an altar in the south transept to the east of his tomb are visible.

The lead which lined his grave is thick roofing lead, which may have been ready to hand after the re-roofing of the dormitory. The leaden plate with the inscription is the fourth which has been found, the others being those of Abbot Wulfrie I. (1007), who, with Abbot Wydo, was buried in the crypt before the altar of St. Richard, Abbot Scotland (1087), who was buried in the centre of the crypt, and Abbot Dygon (1509), who was buried in the centre of his own new Lady Chapel.

OTHER INSCRIPTION PLATES FROM COFFINS OF ABBOTS.

The inscription found in the coffin of Abbot Roger II. referred to above is one of four which have been so far discovered in St. Austin's Abbey. It may therefore be convenient to add a short note about the others.

The first in date is that of Abbot Wulfrie I. (989—1006), who died in 1006, and not in 1059 as is stated in *Archæologia Cantiana*, Vol. XXVI., p. 4—this being the date of the death of Abbot Wulfrie II., who built the round church.

As related by Mr. Sebastian Evans in the paper referred to, the coffin plate of Wulfrie I., with some bones, was found in 1902 in the crypt in front of the fifth pier from the south-west in a leaden box only 3 ft. 5 in. long and 7½ in. wide. The plate measures 13¾ × 5½ in.

Wulfrie I. is said in the *Chron. Augustin.* to have been buried in the crypt before the altar of St. Richard, but, of course, was previously buried in the old church, and his remains translated to this place in the leaden box. The inscription reads thus:—

“Hic sunt reliquie venerabilis Wulfrici primi Dieti senioris hujus monasterii abbatis XXXV.”

“Here lie the remains of the venerable Wulfrie I. called the Elder, thirty fifth Abbot of this Monastery.”

The second is that of Abbot Scotland, who died the day before William the Conqueror as Gocelin says (ii, 41). His tomb was found on October 22, 1902, about the centre of the crypt which he built, and in his coffin were the remains of a leaden chalice and paten and a plate 7¾ × 2¼ in. with this inscription:—

“Anno ab Incarnatione Domini MLXXXVII Obiit Scotlandus Abbas V Idus Septembris.”

“In the year 1087 after the Incarnation Died Abbot Scotland on the Ninth of September.”

The Bollandist in his note on Gocelin i., 2, says that, according to Orderic Vitalis and others, King William I. died

on September 9, 1087, and that therefore Abbot Scotland died on September 8, and that Thorn, who gives September 3 as the date, is wrong. Unless, however, any better reason can be alleged for altering the date, the inscription on the plate would seem to be decisive.

The third coffin plate is that of Abbot Roger II. in 1272, described above.

The fourth plate is that of Abbot John Dygon, which was discovered in 1901 in the centre of the rectangular chapel (*Archæologia Cantiana*, XXV., 242), which possibly he built. In the grave was a large painted leaden mitre (figured in *Archæologia Cantiana*, XXVI., 8), a leaden chalice and paten, two finger rings and a coffin plate. One of the rings, a gold one, and the various leaden articles are in the College Museum.

This coffin plate, which measures $14\frac{3}{4} \times 9\frac{1}{2}$ in., bears the following inscription, which, as abbreviated, runs:—

“Hic tumilat^o egregi^o pater dōpn^o Johes
dygon Abbas hui^o cenobij sexagesim^o v^o et i
senectute bona plen^oq³ dierz hoc secto exēpt^o
desolatū suū gregem relinqēs qui q^umdiu rebz
humanis iterfuit vt ydone^o pastor gregi sibi cō
misso solicit^o curā exhibuit et in vita sua q^um
pluria bona huic loco cōtulit in tātū vt meri
to dici potuit hui^o loci alter fūdator Rexit
autē hanc ecciam xij annis duobz mēfibz
et xix diebz et obiit x die may anno dñi
m^o ccccc^o x^o cui^o anime ppiciet^r altissim^o Amē.”

The above, being extended, reads:—

“Hic tumilatus egregius pater dompnus Johannes | dygon Abbas
huius cenobii sexagesimus quintus et in | senectute bona plenusque
dierum hoc seculo exemptus | desolatum suum gregem relinquens
qui quamdiu rebus | humanis interfuit ut ydoneus pastor gregi sibi
com | misso sollicitus curam exhibuit et in vita sua quam | plurima
bona huic loco contulit in tantum vt meri | to dici potuit huius loci
alter fundator Rexit | autem hanc ecclesiam xij annis duobus men-
sibus | et xix diebus et obiit x die may anno domini | m^o ccccc^o x^o
cuius anime propicietur altissimus Amen.”

The above may be translated thus :—

“ Here is buried the singular good father dan John Dygon, the sixty-fifth abbot of this convent, and he was taken out of this world in a good old age and full of days, leaving his flock desolate; who, as long as he took part in mortal affairs, zealously bestowed his care, as a worthy shepherd, upon the flock committed to him, and during his life conferred very many benefits upon this place, in so much that he might deservedly be called the second founder of this place. Now he ruled this church thirteen years, two months and nineteen days, and died on the tenth day of May in the year of our Lord 1510; upon whose soul may the most High have mercy. Amen.”

John Dygon was elected abbot of St. Austin's in 1496-7. The *congé d'élire* consequent upon the death of Abbot John Dunster was granted by the Crown on 13 Jan., and the mandate for the restitution of temporalities was issued on 17 Feb., the election having been confirmed meanwhile by the Pope.* The period of his rule as given in the inscription fixes its beginning on 20 Feb. 1496-7, probably the date of his installation. A *congé d'élire* was issued to the prior and convent on 18 May 1510, eight days after Dygon's death, in answer to the petition of their proctors, Thomas Hampton, D.D., and William Holyngborne. Hampton was elected abbot shortly after, and the temporalities were restored to him by Royal Letters Patent of 21 July following.†

(Thanks are due to Mr. A. Hamilton Thompson, F.S.A., for his transcript, translation into English, and his valuable notes on Abbot Dygon's inscription, rough drafts of which, found among Sir William Hope's papers, have kindly been forwarded by his widow.—ED.)

* *Cal. Pat. Rolls*, 1494—1509, pp. 77, 80.

† *L. & P., Hen. VIII.*, I., 158, 175.

In Memoriam.**SIR WILLIAM ST. JOHN HOPE.**

William Henry St. John Hope, son of the Rev. William Hope, Vicar of St. Peter's Church, Derby, was born in 1854. He was educated at Derby Grammar School and at Peterhouse, Cambridge, graduating in 1880. Three years later he took his M.A. degree, and that of Litt.D. in 1912. He was honorary D.C.L. of Durham University. His connection with Kent began when, on leaving Cambridge, he joined the teaching staff of the Grammar School at Rochester. To this early association was due the masterly study of Rochester Cathedral Church and monastic buildings, which he contributed to *Archæologia Cantiana*. Hope occupied the post of master at Rochester School until his appointment in 1885 as Assistant Secretary of the Society of Antiquaries. In this office he continued to serve with great distinction for five and twenty years, at the close of which he resigned on a pension. His receipt of the latter unfortunately precluded him, according to the rules, from being formally elected a Fellow (he had had to resign his Fellowship of the Society at the outset on accepting the office of Assistant Secretary), but he kept up the closest connection with the Society to the last, frequently reading papers to crowded audiences at the Society's evening meetings. Years before he became Assistant Secretary of the Antiquaries Hope had already become a recognized authority on a variety of antiquarian subjects. His interest in archæology, indeed, dated from his boyhood, his earliest essays therein being connected with heraldry, more particularly as applied to engraved memorial slabs of latten, or, as they are commonly called, "brasses." His most important heraldic work, published in 1901, depicted the "Stall-Plates of the Knights of the Garter" from 1348 to 1485 in a series of magnificent coloured illustrations in facsimile. Later he wrote "Heraldry for Craftsmen and Designers" and "A Grammar of Heraldry." His largest and most important work was the

"Architectural History of Windsor Castle," 1913, a task carried out under three Sovereigns, having been commenced during the reign of Queen Victoria but not completed until that of George V.* Of this monumental work, for which his knighthood was an all too inadequate recognition, it is difficult to speak highly enough. It represented years of untiring labour and scholarly research, such as none but a man of Hope's attainments could have achieved. Only recently he completed an important work on the architectural history of Cowdray in Sussex. It was Hope who, from documentary evidence, established the identity of the famous alabasters, executed in material quarried at Chellaston in Derbyshire mainly by the hands of Nottingham craftsmen. It would require a long catalogue to enumerate the many articles and notices which the world of archæology owes to Sir William Hope. Among the subjects to which he devoted considerable time and study was that of corporation plate and insignia. But he chiefly excelled in ecclesiology—and that, one may say it without exaggeration, in all its manifold ramifications. The many inventories of church goods which he transcribed and edited (including those of Canterbury Cathedral) form a most valuable contribution to the study of the subject and incidentally to the question of liturgical colour-sequence in mediæval England. In collaboration with Canon J. T. Fowler he re-edited for the Surtees Society, 1902, "The Rites of Durham," and with Lord Dillon "The Warwick Pageant." He was an expert excavator, as witness the remains of Silchester and of Old Sarum Castle, both uncovered under the auspices of the

* Although the name of Willis Clark had originally been suggested by Canon Dalton for this undertaking, and had been approved by Queen Victoria, it so happened that Willis Clark was hindered by illness and by other circumstances at this juncture from working for the space of two or three years. He was to have lectured on Windsor to the Royal Archæological Institute, but his place had to be taken by Hope, who meanwhile, in 1893, had received Queen Victoria's sanction and the promise of access to materials with every facility for writing the book. Naturally, therefore, Willis Clark was superseded. King Edward, so soon as he learned that Hope had already given ten years' study to the subject, approved his (Hope's) going forward with the book. King George V. endorsing the approval of his father and grandmother, Hope was entitled to claim that he wrote by command of three successive Sovereigns.

Society of Antiquaries. But his speciality was the excavation of ecclesiastical foundations. He recovered the plan of the ancient cathedral church of Old Sarum, and, by himself or in conjunction with other antiquaries, those of a number of monastic ruins, including Fountains, Kirkstall, Mount Grace, Furness, Castleacre, Dale, Repton and St. Austin's, Canterbury. In respect of the last-named, it is a matter of profound regret that Hope did not live to see the complete uncovering of the Abbey Church ruins; though Kentish antiquaries may congratulate themselves that, through the munificence of our President and in the able hands of the sub-warden of the College, the Rev. R. U. Potts, the work will be carried on as efficiently as though the great archæologist were yet alive to direct it in person. Hope's was the genuine scientific spirit of investigation. Although he was better qualified to dogmatize than most men, he was always eager to learn, and willing, if need should be, to revise a former opinion, however deeply he might have been committed to it. In a paper on the Premonstratensian Abbey of St. Radegund, Bradsole, near Dover, published in Vol. XIV. of *Archæologia Cantiana*, Hope stated that the gallery of the pulpitum was the place from which "the gospel was sung" on certain occasions. Such, indeed, was the belief which, in common with the most eminent English ecclesiologists, Sir William Hope long entertained, having accepted it among the *obiter dicta* of his friend the late J. T. Micklethwaite. But in later years, when Hope came to re-examine the evidence independently, he convinced himself that he had previously been mistaken on the point, and that the view hitherto held was erroneous, inasmuch as the usage in monastic churches was to sing the gospel not on the pulpitum at all, but in the presbytery at a desk or lectern to north of the altar. Accordingly, in a paper on "The Quire Screen in English Churches," read before the Society of Antiquaries on the 1st February 1917, Hope formally recanted, not pleading, as he might have done, that he had been misled by Mr. Micklethwaite, but generously and frankly acknowledging full responsibility for the error. It must have required no little

courage in a man of Hope's eminence to own himself to have been in the wrong, but he did it unreservedly and openly; and his reasons were so cogent that the question may now be regarded as settled once for all, thanks to Hope's indefatigable research, as also to his candid avowal. It was this thoroughness on Hope's part, and his openness to conviction, that gave one absolute confidence in the fairness of his judgment. His encyclopaedic store of information was always at the disposal of those who consulted him, provided he knew them to be honest seekers after truth. At the same time he had little patience with superficial antiquaries or with such as he felt to be taking advantage of his brains in order to claim credit for knowledge which was not really their own. He was himself a methodical and most indefatigable worker—and that even sometimes to the detriment of his health. By his death archæology suffers a most serious loss; but only those who knew him personally, and what stores of knowledge he possessed, can fully appreciate the priceless possession that has been removed from them. The place he occupied will never be filled for them again. He was an active member of many archæological societies, including the Royal Archæological Institute, the St. Paul's Ecclesiological Society and the Alcuin Club. He was a Knight of Grace of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem. He was twice married. His first wife, Myrrha Fullerton, whom he married in 1885, died in 1903, leaving him one son, who survives his father. His second wife was Mary Jefferies, whom he married in 1910. For some years past he had been subject to heart attacks, to which he eventually succumbed at his residence, Galewood, Great Shelford, near Cambridge, on 18th August 1919.

A. V.

RESEARCHES AND DISCOVERIES IN KENT. 1915—1919.

GREENWICH.

It may be interesting to know that Mr. Reginald Woodham of Catford, the Contractor, recently told me that some time back, when his firm was laying a sewer in Park Street, Greenwich, his men broke into some old vaults or graves about halfway between the river and the Woolwich Road. The vaults were four in number, about 7 feet by 4 feet and 5 feet high. The sewer was filled in as soon as possible, lest the news should get about and the work be delayed at the contractor's expense. Mr. Woodham tells me he has frequently had to cut into and across the Roman roads in the district.

L. M. BIDEN.

8 *January* 1919.

SANDWICH DISTRICT.

PARAMOR GRANGE, NEAR ASH.—Some mural paintings were found on the walls of a room in this house, and have been seen by the President, Lord Northbourne, and the Hon. Secretary, Mr. Cooke, and reported on by them.

OLD ARCHES AT SANDWICH.—On pulling down a house which stands between the Pillory Gate and the Barbican, on the river side of Strand Street, Sandwich, some pointed arches and part of an old wall were exposed under the party-wall of the next house, No. 14. It is possible that these arches formed part of a building called the King's Castle (not the King's Castle outside the town). They were inspected by the President and Mr. Cooke.

THE OLD HOUSE AT THE CORNER OF QUAY LANE.—This house has been purchased by Mr. Raggett of Manwood Court, and is now in good hands. It was becoming very dilapidated, and will require careful repairs. There are good plaster ceilings in some rooms, and royal arms in plaster over the fireplace in the lower room.

RICHBOROUGH.—22 November 1918. Mr. G. C. Solley reports: "In making an excavation about 4 feet below the surface near the castle, about half-way up the hill from the foot crossing, some foundations (of a possibly Roman wall) have to-day been found."

Lest at any future time coins or other relics should be discovered in Sandwich Bay, it ought to be recorded that much earth has been removed thither from Richborough Castle—earth which may possibly contain traces of the former occupants of Richborough; but under the circumstances it must not be assumed that such finds lie in their original resting place. A great quantity of earth was taken from the castle for making up several of the gardens to the new houses at Sandwich Bay. I have not yet been able to ascertain exactly to which house it was taken, but it is said to be one of the new houses near the sea.

STEPHEN MANSER.

17 *January* 1919.

SHEPPEY, ISLE OF.

COINS.

In the course of recent trenching works the following finds were made:—

2 coins, copper, Hadrian, 117—138. 1 coin, copper, Maximin, 286—310. Both these Emperors were in Sheppey for considerable periods during their visits to Britain. One of the coins is stated by the authorities of the British Museum to have been minted in Alexandria.

Silver coins of the time of Julius Caesar, died B.C. 44.

At Minster a silver coin of Alexander II. of Scotland

(1214—1249). This was given to the Antiquarian Society of Edinburgh. It was the best specimen they had.

A silver coin of Henry III. of England was dug up at Warden. No pottery was found except some Roman tiles.

JOHN COPLAND.

June, 1918.

BURHAM.

Communicated by GEORGE PAYNE, F.S.A.

In *Archæologia Cantiana*, Vol. XXIII., p. 12, I recorded the presence of Roman masonry traced over a considerable area, on the Burham Cement Company's land. The Rev. E. E. Le Bas reports that he has been permitted to make some further researches there, when he found the wall of a Roman building, and traced it for 30 feet in a north-easterly direction. He also met with other walls at a depth of 3 feet.

Unless a large sum of money is forthcoming, it is useless to open portions here and there. If the foundations of ancient buildings cannot be fully worked out it is better to let them alone, where they are safe from disintegration and destruction.

DOVER.

Mr. T. W. Whitley, C.E., furnishes particulars of discoveries made in and around the town. At Dover, pottery, tiles, animal bones and bronze fragments near the market opposite the bank. One of the tiles bears the stamp CL.BR., which the late Mr. Roach Smith, F.S.A., interpreted *Classarii* or *Classici Britannici* (British troops trained to sea warfare—Marines.)*

The correctness of this reading is exemplified by the later discovery, also at Lymne,† of an altar erected by
 . AVFIDIVS PANTERA PRAEFECT CLAS BRIT .

There was also found built up in an old wall at Messrs.

* *Richborough, Reculver and Lymne*, p. 258.

† *Excavations at Pevensey and Lymne*, plates vi, vii; p. 24.

Dickenson's premises in Queen Street, Dover, a sculptured head of a Roman figure, shewn in FIGURE. My friend Robert Blair, F.S.A., of South Shields, confirms Mr. Whitley's opinion of its Roman date.

Between Folkestone and Dover, at Hougham, during building operations, Roman interments were found, with a *terra-cotta* lamp and part of a glass vessel.

Near Castle Hill, Folkestone, on Terlingham Farm, coins were unearthed of Antoninus and of the Constantines; at Farthingloe Farm, Hougham, pottery, with piece of embossed pseudo-Samian ware.

At Capel Farm, near Folkestone, coins occurred of Vespasian, Antoninus Pius, Lucilla and Germanicus, all of large brass; also two of second brass of Gratian and Julius Crispus.

FOLKESTONE.

Mr. C. Hastings Stevens has made an interesting find at Folkestone. When digging in an allotment in Radnor Park, west of Julian Road, he came upon a Roman cinerary urn, and about 4 feet to the north-west of it another smaller urn, jug and food-cup. Both urns were upright and partly filled with calcined bones; the jug was standing in the food-cup and slightly inclined. They were about 10 inches below the surface. The larger urn is quite plain and of the usual hard, dark-coloured pottery. The calcined bones it contained consist chiefly of bones of vertebræ and fragments of ribs and skull. In the smaller urn, of lighter and more graceful shape, the bones were more completely consumed; the remains more porous, and apparently those of a child.

The jug is a red, rough, coarse ware, quite entire. The food-cup is pseudo-Samian, with a good smooth glaze, quite plain. There were also the remains of two fibulæ, and half a very small unguent bottle, about 1 inch in height. Some fragments of pottery were found in the near neighbourhood, two pieces being black (Upchurch), apparently portions of a fairly large vase.



DOVER. Profile and full-face views of a Sculptured Stone Head, Roman Work,

Photo. Amos, Dover.

Site of larger urn 8 ft. from north side and 22 ft. 6 ins. from west end of plot 17, off Wilton Road.

Larger Urn, $8\frac{3}{16}$ ins. high, 7 ins. wide.

Smaller Urn, $5\frac{7}{8}$ ins. high, $5\frac{1}{2}$ ins. wide.

Jug, $5\frac{3}{4}$ ins. high, $4\frac{3}{4}$ ins. wide.

Cup, $1\frac{5}{8}$ ins. high, $3\frac{3}{8}$ ins. wide.

A. RANDALL DAVIS.

May 1918.

IGHTHAM.

Mr. Benjamin Harrison contributes some notes on discoveries in the district.

By the head of a stream called the "Busty" much burnt earth was met with, ashes, calcined stones and fragments of some sixty urns, suggesting that this spot may have been the site of a *bustum* or *ustrinum*. Similar places, where bodies have been cremated, in close proximity to Roman interments, were occasionally met with by the writer in past years in the neighbourhood of Sittingbourne.

At Patchgrove Wood, east of the above, near Oldbury Camp, much débris of pottery, remains of several urns, some Roman and others perhaps earlier, many flint flakes and large blocks of Oldbury stone have been found.

MILTON BY SITTINGBOURNE.

My correspondent, Mr. S. Nicholls, Portreeve of the ancient town, informs me that in a field close to the old church, near the stream, in the process of digging for gravel a great quantity of burnt earth was brought to light, with Roman tiles and potsherds strewn over the place, similar to that met with at Ightham. This must be taken in connection with the important discoveries made near by, and recorded in the writer's *Collectanea Cantiana*, pp. 23—33.

A further report states that heaps of human bones were met with in a field on the north-east side of the church, facing Kemsley Downs.

Mr. Nicholls has been instrumental in the opening up of two fourteenth-century windows, that were formerly blocked and concealed from view, in the porch of Milton Church.

STROOD.

WOODSTOCK ROAD.

During slight excavations for a drain the grave of a Jute was met with, about 4 feet from the surface. The writer, on clearing it out, found a skeleton lying at length, east and west, head to the west; the legs were crossed just below the knees, the right leg over the left. On the right side of the skull lay an iron spear-head, and by the waist the iron umbo of a shield with its cross-bar for handle. The site of the interment is on Mr. Beckford Ball's property, near the Roman Way at Strood Hill.

WROTHAM.

At the pumping station at White Fields, between Wrotham and Nepicar, skeletons of some of the Jutish settlers came to light, and Mr. Harrison obtained an iron spear-head, a gold ornament, and a bronze brooch or buckle. At Bradford Platt other skeletons of the same period were found. An iron spear-head, a bronze ring with two beads strung upon it, and a bronze buckle were secured.

Through the kindness of Mr. W. Coles Finch, the Engineer of the Chatham Waterworks Company, I was enabled to secure a hoard of eighty small brass coins that were found in a bag, at the back of a drawer, by an old lady to whom the chest of drawers belonged.

Whether they were found in the neighbourhood of Rochester cannot be determined, but from their general appearance and uniform patination, and the fact of all belonging to one period—some to the end of the third century, and the majority to the fourth century—I came at

once to the conclusion that they had been found in a hoard. They were, as it will be seen, chiefly minted at Treves, but some of the mint marks are difficult to decipher. The list of the coins is as follows:—

CONSTANTIUS I. (CHLORUS).

1. F. L. IVL CONSTANTIVS NOBC.
2 soldiers, ensign between.
Gloria Exercitus. T R P.
2. Ditto.
3. Ditto.
4. Ditto. T R S.
5. Ditto. T R P.
6. Ditto.
7. Ditto. 2 ensigns between. T R P.
8. Ditto. ditto.
9. Ditto. ditto. R P T.
10. Ditto. ditto. * T R P *.
11. Ditto. ditto. * P L O *.
12. Ditto. ditto. P C N S T.
13. Ditto. ditto. T R S.
14. Ditto. ditto. T R P.
15. Ditto. ditto. T R P.
16. Ditto. ditto. T R S.

HELENA (WIFE OF CONSTANTIUS CHLORUS).

1. FL JVL HELENÆ AVG.
Securitas Reipublicæ. Securitas. T R P.
2. Ditto.
3. Ditto.
4. Ditto.

CONSTANTINUS.

1. CONSTANTINVS.
2 soldiers, military ensign between them.
Gloria Exercitus. T. R. S.

2. CONSTANTINVS.
Same, on shield of ensign monogram of Christ. T R P.
3. CONSTANTINVS.
Same as No. 1. P T R.
4. CONSTANTINVS.
Same as No. 2. CONST. Monogram of Christ.
5. CONSTANTINVS.
2 soldiers, 2 ensigns between them.
Same as No. 1. T R S.
6. CONSTANTINVS.
Same as No. 5. T R P S.
7. CONSTANTINVS.
Same as No. 5. T R P.
8. CONSTANTINVS.
Same as No. 5.
9. CONSTANTINVS.
Same as No. 5. T R P.
10. CONSTANTINVS.
Same as No. 5.
11. CONSTANTINVS MAX AVG.
Same as No. 5.
12. CONSTANTINVS MAX AVG.
Same as No. 5. P L C.
13. CONSTANTINVS MAX NOB.
Same as No. 5.
14. CONSTANTINVS. (Broken.)

CONSTANTINE II. (JUNIOR).

1. CONSTANTINVS JVN NC.
2 soldiers, 1 ensign between.
Gloria Exercitus.
2. Ditto. T R S.
3. Ditto. Star P L O.
4. Ditto.
5. CONSTANTINVS JVN NOB.
2 soldiers, 2 ensigns between. * P L O *

CONSTANTINOPOLIS.

1. CONSTANTINOPOLIS.

Helmeted bust of the city of Constantinople personified, the hasta pura on her shoulder.

Figure of Victory with spear and shield. * P L C.

2. Ditto. * in the field. P C O N S T.
3. Ditto. * P L C.
4. Ditto. T R P.
5. Ditto.
6. Ditto. P L C.
7. Ditto. P L C.
8. Ditto. T R S.
9. Ditto. T R S *.
10. Ditto. T R S.
11. Ditto. T R S *.
12. Ditto.
13. Ditto.

URBS ROMA.

1. VRBS ROMA. * T R S *.

Wolf suckling Romulus and Remus, 2 stars above.

2. Ditto. * P L C.
3. Ditto. Palm between 2 stars above. T R C.
4. Ditto. 2 stars above.
5. Ditto. 2 stars, wreath between above. T R P.
6. Ditto. ditto.
7. Ditto. 2 stars above.
8. Ditto. ditto. T R P.
9. Ditto. ditto. T R P.
10. Ditto. ditto. T R P.
11. Ditto. ditto.
12. Ditto. ditto. T. R. P.
13. Ditto. ditto. T R S.
14. Ditto. ditto. T R S.
15. Ditto. ditto. T R P.
16. Ditto. ditto.
17. Ditto. ditto.
18. Ditto.

SUMMARY.

Constantius Chlorus	.	.	.	.	16
Helena	.	.	.	.	4
Constantinus I.	.	.	.	.	14
Constantinus II.	.	.	.	.	5
Constantinopolis	.	.	.	.	13
Urbs Roma	.	.	.	.	18
Defaced	.	.	.	.	10
					<hr/>
					80
					<hr/>

During the past few years no excavations of any magnitude have taken place, and building operations have almost ceased, hence nothing has been met with of any importance. A complete account of what was discovered during the military trenching works that were going on all over the country has not transpired, and it may be presumed that most of the objects found were appropriated by the finders.

REVIEW.

A Saunter through Kent with Pen and Pencil, Vol. XIII.

By CHARLES IGGLESDEN. Ashford, 1919.

AFTER a five years' interval, for which, it is scarcely necessary to state, the war is responsible, Mr. Igglesden resumes his *Saunters through Kent*. His latest volume, the thirteenth of the series, comprises five parishes, viz., Dymchurch, Aldington, Mersham, Sevington and Egerton. Concerning these the author, as before, presents a vast amount of miscellaneous information from written and printed records, tradition, local gossip and other sources, forming a permanent record of much that is vanishing or already passed away. Not least interesting is the account of the smugglers of Aldington and the hard fate that befel those of them who had the ill-luck to be caught. As to the Petty Sessions at Dymchurch, it is agreeable to note how the barbarous severity of "justice" began to relax in the early decades of the nineteenth century. Thus in 1827 a man (ultimately transported) was condemned to death for stealing and killing one lamb; whereas ten years later another man who stole six sheep was not sentenced to death at all, but simply to transportation. Again, in 1828 a man was sentenced to death for the mere act of entering a dwelling with intent to steal, whereas in 1830 a man, convicted of house-breaking, was only transported for ten years. A curious precedent for the removal of an old house is recorded at Sevington. In 1632 the timber-framed dwelling called "The Moat" was bodily taken down, removed and re-erected a quarter of a mile distant from its original site at Willesborough, where, disguised with a later stone front and renamed "Boys Hall," it still stands.



GENERAL INDEX.

A

a Bare, Bennett, 51 (2); Joan, 51;
John, 51; Richard, will of, 50;
Roger, 51; Rose, 51; Thomas, 51.
a Downe, Simon, 56.
a Foord, William, 54.
a Goore, Thomas, 1, 8, 9; *see also*
Goore.
Alcock (Alcock, Alkoc). John, 18, 24;
Mr., 2, 3, 7, 12, 35 (2).
Alday (Aldey, Aldy), Alexander, 47
(4); Alice, 47 (3), will of, 48; Eliza-
beth, 47 (2), 49; Harry, 39, 42, 44;
James, 49 (3); Jerome, 49 (5);
Joan, 47 (3); John, 48, 53, 58,
will of, 47; Margery, 47; Mr., 46;
Nicholas, 47 (5), 49, will of, 48;
Thomas, 47, 49.
Alisbery, Thomas, 62.
Aluord of Serlinges, 67.
Amney, John, licence to collect money
for the Grey Friars, 89.
Anye, Agnes, 49; Edmond, will of,
49; Margery, 49, 50.
Ancell, Margaret, 50.
Appleford, Edward, 103.
Apuldrefelde, Wm. de, 64.
Archer, Emma, 74; John le, 74.
**Arden of Feversham, by Lionel
Cust**, 101; author of, 122—126.
Arden (Ardern), Alice, 103, 110, 112;
Margaret, 102; Mary, 112; Tho-
mas, 102, 104, 112, 127, grant of
abbey lands at Faversham to, 102,
murder of, 108—111.
Arsic, Rob., 74.
Arthur, Grey Friar of Canterbury,
88.
Arthur, John, Warden of Grey Friars,
Canterbury, 88.
Ash (Eche), Ash Street, 49, 50, 55, 62;
Cheker in, 47, 54; church of, 49—
53, 58, 59; Eaststreet, 53, 54; Flete
in, 47; House of Lazares, 56; St.
Mary's Church, 52, 59; St. Nicholas

Church and Churchyard, 50, 52, 53,
55, 57, 58, 60.

Ash, lands and tenements in, called
Boundys, 60; Chekerfield, 49; Fer-
dyng, 52; Grenedrove, 52; Hooke,
49; Hopedeye croft, 52; Hylls
Churchgate, 49; Lokefeld, 61;
Moland, 49; Pownfeesole, 60;
Teldens, 61; Wallysend, 52; Ware-
hawthorne, 61; Weddington, 49;
Wellfield, 49; Welting, 52; Wilvell,
49.

Ash Wills, by Arthur Hussey,
47.

a Tent, John, 19, 20; Jone, 3.

Atteclive, John, 70.

Attehelde (Atehale), Hamon, 67, 70;
Ralph, 67, 70, 72, 75; Thomas, 75;
Walter, 67, 70, 72; Wm., 67, 70, 72.

Aucher, Sir Anthony, 101, 106.

Audley, Sir Thos., 101.

B

Bacon, Roger, 81, 84.

Baker, Isabella, 50; John, 50; Nicho-
las, will of, 50; Simon, 50.

Ball, Beckford, 158.

Bapchild (Bachechild, Bakechild),
Bartholomew, 72; John de, 77.

Bapchild (Bachechild, Bakechild),
chaplain of, 68, 71, 74, 76; land in,
71; rector of, 66.

Barcullmew, —, 20.

Barnmill in Ash, 49.

Barnns, Wyllyam, 28.

Barrawaye (Beraway), Walter, 33,
34, 39.

Barrey, Rich., 103.

Barton, Eliz., the nun of Kent, 86;
—, 97.

Bathherst, John, 90; —, 90.

Bayly, Edmund, will of, 50; Joan,
50; William, 50.

Beer, Mr., 40.

- Bekesbourne, 48.
 Belle, Isabelle, 50 (2) ; Richard, will of, 50.
 Bennet (Benet, Benett), Wm., 2, 4, 9, 10, 14, 15, 19, 20, 24, 25, 27, 30, 32, 34, 36, 39, 40.
 Berton, Nicholas de la, 143 ; William, 48.
 Berwin, Thomas, 58.
 Best, Thos. le, 14.
 Betaummys, —, 2, 8, 13, 19.
 Bethersden, land in, 61.
 Biden, L. M., 153.
 Billes, Alice, 48 ; Denis, 48 ; Grysell, 48 ; John, 48.
 Binuene, Maud, 70 ; Roger de, 70.
 Bishop (Bysshop), —, 22, 31.
 Blackbourne, Wm., 106.
 Blair, Robert, 156 ; gift of old documents to the Mayor and Corporation of Dover, 93.
 Blench, Sinoth, 69 ; Walter, 69.
 Blindstone, Henry, mayor of Dover, 100.
 Boa (Bua, Buho), John, 67, 69—72, 74, 75, 77 ; Peter, 77 ; Walter, 67—76, 78 ; Wm., 67, 69—76.
 Bobbing, 68 ; chaplain, 77.
 Boleyn, Anne, 85 ; books against the King's marriage with, 86.
 Bollney, Mistress, 29, 36.
 Bolls, meaning of, 7.
 Boode (Bode), Thomas, 50, will of, 51 ; Sir Thomas, 50, 51.
 Boone (Bone, Bonne), Robert, 4, 10, 14, 20, 25, 30, 36, 40.
 Borden, Adam de, 68.
 Borden, Leifelde in, 67, 71.
 Bowles, John, mayor of Dover, 97.
 Bownde, Isabelle, 51 ; John, will of, 51 ; Wm., 51.
 Boys, Eliz., 49 ; John, 49.
 Bradborne, John, 102, 103 ; Margaret, 102, 103 ; Nicholas, 103.
 Bradegar, Giles de, 68 ; Henry de, 68, 75 ; Sarra de, 68.
 Bradshaw, George, 106, 111.
 Brigadine or Brockendon, Alice, 102 ; John, 102.
 Brigge (Brige, atte Bregge), Agnes, 52 ; Alice, 52, 53 ; Edmund, 53 ; Fridiswide, 52 ; Geoffrey, 52 ; George, 52 ; Henry, 52 ; Joan, 52 ; John, 52 ; Margaret, 52 ; Maude, 52 ; Richard, 52 ; Robert, 57 ; Stephen, 52 ; Thomas, will of, 52 ; William, will of, 52.
 Brodd, Robert, 24.
 Brods, meaning of, 30.
 Broke (a Broke), Beatrice, 53 ; Bennet, 53, 54 ; Eliz., 53 ; Henry, 53 (5) ; Joan, 53 (3) ; John, 49 (3), 54, will of, 53 ; Margaret, 54 (2) ; Raymund, 54 ; Richard, 53 ; Thomas, 53, 54 ; Walter, 54.
 Broke Street, 54.
 Brokhille, Joan, 65 ; Thos., 65.
 Brokks, land at, 57.
 Brome, Katherine, 59 ; Robert, 23, 27.
 Brooke, Sir David, 102 ; Lady Margaret, 102.
 Browne (Brown), Alice, 54 ; Benett, 54 ; David, will of, 54 ; Edward, 54 ; George, prior of the Augustinian Hermits, 87 ; John, 52, will of, 54 ; Margaret, will of, 54 ; Richard, 58 ; Robert, 34 ; Simon, 54 ; Walter, 54 ; Wm., 97.
 Bryght, John, 6.
 Buckland, Dover, deed relating to a grant of land at, 96.
 Bugge, Hamond, 69.
 Bugley, Thomas, 40.
 Burges (Bourges, Bowrges, Burgys), John, 9, 12, 14, 19, 23 ; Thomas, 24, 29, 30.
 Burgrowe, Wm., 41.
 Burham, walls of Roman building found at, 155.
 Burton (Boorton), Benet, 55 ; John, will of, 54 ; Margaret, 55 ; Margery, 54, will of, 55 ; Robert, 54, will of, 55 ; Thomas, 54, will of, 55.
 Busch, Alice, 48 ; Thomas, 48.
 Butler, Margaret, 102.
 Byggerstafe, Robert, 29.

C

- Cacherell (Chacherell, Kacherell), Edmund, 20, 21, 22 ; Edward, 31, 32 ; —, 5, 10, 11, 15, 16.
 Callow (Calo, Calowe), Thomas, 4, 5, 24, 31, 32, 38, 42.
 Canam, John, 27, 28.
 Canterbury, Binnewiht island, 83 ; Capuchin Friars, 85 ; Chantry Lane, 8, 13, 18 ; Christ Church, 59 ; King's Head, 17 ; mission to hop pickers, 85 ; Observant Friars, 85, number of their houses, 87 ; Pikenot Lane, 3 ; Pillory Lane, 1, 2, 6, 8, 11, 13, 17, 18, 24, 26, 33, 43 ; St. Andrew's Church, 18, 33, St. Tronynn's loft in, 22 ; St. Elpheys, 2, 6, 8, 13 ; St. George's, 51 ; St. John Baptist Hospital, 56 ; St. Laurence, 1, 2, 8, 9, 18, 24, 32, 33, 38, 39 ; St. Margaret's Church, patronage of, given to Hospital of Poor Priests, 144 ; St. Paul, 2, 8, 19, 27, 33, 39 ; Stains Place, 3.

Canterbury, Grey Friars, A note on the, by Miss Churchill, 85; arrival of at Dover, 82; date of consecration of their church, 84; MSS. of, 81; property of, 83; schools of, 81, 82; site of the house of, 83; social reform of, 84.

Canterbury, St. Andrew, Churchwarden's Accounts of, by Charles Cotton, 1; gifts, 7; lights, 4, 5, 10, 15; obits, 4, 9, 15, 20, 27, 30, 40; waste of torches and mortuaries, 3, 9, 10, 20, 28, 29, 39, 40.

Canterbury, St. Austin Abbey, Abbot Roger II., by Rev. R. U. Potts, 139; bounds of jurisdiction, 143; chantry founded, 143; inscription plates from coffins of abbots, 144, 145; lay-barbers, 143; St. Mildred, removal of body of, 142, shrine of, 142; struggle for independence of, 141.

Capelain, Hamo, 69.

Carder (Cander), Symon, 9, 14.

Carpenter, Alice, 55, 56; Cisle, 57; Clemeus, 57; Cristine, 55, 56; Edith, 75; Edmund, 57; Edward, 3; Gervase, 71, 76; Harry, 56; Hawise, 75; Henry, will of, 55; Isabella, 56 (3); Joan, 55, 56, 57; John, will of, 56; Peter, 54, 56, will of, 57; Randulf, 75; Richard, 56 (2); Robert, will of, 56; Roger, 56; Stephen, 73; Thomas, 73, will of, 56; Wm., 56, 57.

Cass, meaning of, 12.

Castlocke, John, 127; Wm., 127.

Causey Marsh in Ash, 49.

Cavendish, Sir Richard, 106.

Chalchere (Chalkere), Rob. le, 67, 77.

Chapeleyn, Agnes, 57; Henry, will of, 57; Isabella, 57; Joan, 57, 58; Juliana, 57; Margaret, 57; Nicholas, will of, 57; Richard, 58; Thos., will of, 58; Wm., 57.

Chapman, Isabella, 58; Richard, will of, 58.

Charnells, meaning of, 7.

Chatham, coins of the third and fourth century found at, 159.

Cheker, Raymund, 49.

Cheker in Ash, 47, 54; manor of, 49.

Chekerfield next Sawynton, land at, 61.

Cheney, Sir Thomas, 101, 102, 107.

Chilton, land in, 49.

Chiltune, Thomas de, 74.

Ching, Algor, 69; John, 69.

Chirchegate (Cherchgate), Godwin de, 68; Henry, 68, 75; Peter, 68; Reginald de, 66, 68, 75.

Chislet, land in, 51, 52, 53.

Choc, Stephen, 68.

Cholmley, Richard, 126.

Chrisom, meaning of, 28.

Churchill, Miss, 138.

Chusin (Cusin), Barthol., 68, 70, 73, 76, 78.

Cinque Ports, Catalog of the Lord Wardens of the, excised from Holinshed's Chronicle, 112.

Clappam, Sir Thomas, 57.

Clark, Willis, 150.

Clinch, George, 138.

Clyderow, Elianore, 59; Joan, 58; Matilda, will of, 59; Roger, 59, will of, 58.

Cobham, Lord, 89; Thomas, 89.

Cobham. A treatise on the Lords, excised from Holinshed's Chronicle, 112.

Coch, Stephen, 74.

Cock (Cok, Coke, Cokke), Agnes, 60; Alice, 60; Isabella, 60; John, 53, will of, 60; Parnell, 60; Robert, 52, will of, 60; Roger, 60; Stephen, 60; Thomas, will of, 60.

Cocks, Dr., 7; *see also* Koccys.

Codex of Kent, 71.

Coke, John, clerk to the Merchant Adventurers at Antwerp, 85.

Cokking, Ash, 55.

Colbrand, Nicholas, 41.

Cole (Coll), Agnes, 73; Alice, 73; Felicia, 73; Godwin, 72; Jacob, 74; James, 66, 69—72; Laurence, 49; Ralf, 73; —, 109.

Collard, Cecile, 61; Cristine, 61; Henry, 57; Isabella, 61; Joan, 61; John, will of, 61; Margery, 60; Richard, 61; Roger, 61; Thomas, 61; William, 61 (2), will of, 60.

Colly, Sir Thomas, 53, 54.

Colman, James, 1, 8, 13, 18; John, 57.

Colred, land in, 67.

Colyns, Mr., 29, 36, 40.

Cooke, Agnes, 61; Eliz., 61; Joan, 61; John, 61 (2); Nicholas, 61; Richard, will of, 61; Thomas, 2; Wm., 61.

Copland, John, report on discoveries in Sheppey by, 155.

Coppen (Coppyn, Copyn), John, 4, 11, 12, 16, 18, 21, 23.

Copper (Coppar), Agnes, 62; Alice, 62; Cecile, 62; Constance, 62; Elianore, 62; John, 62, will of, 62;

Robert, 62; Stephen, 62; Thomas, 62 will of, 62.
 Coppley, widow, 2: —, 8.
 Cornhill, G. de. 142: R. de, 142.
 Coventry, St. James' Hospital, gift to, 58.
 Covert, Father Bernardine, Warden of Canterbury, 88.
 Cristemas, Alice, 50; John, 52.
 Crochirste. Rob. de, 71.
 Crofte, Wm. de, 68, 75.
 Crompton, Sir Robert, 54.
 Crosseley, Richard, 55.
 Croylstone, Alexandre, 24.
 Cruce, Gilbert de, 71, 73—77; John de, 74; Roger, 73; Walter, 73; Wulward, 68, 71, 73.
 Cucus, Bartholomew, 69.
 Curse on property taken from the Church, 103, 104.
 Cursor, Lord, 4.
Cust, Lionel, on Arden of Faversham, 101.

D

Dale, Thomas, 42, 45.
 Danyell, —, 25.
 Dartnowll, Master, 19.
 Davis, A. Randall, on cinerary urns, etc., found at Folkestone, 156.
 Davys, John, 96.
 Deacon, John, 69.
 Deal, 48.
 Deneway (Denewei, La Dene), 67, 68.
 Denewei, Almer de, 67.
 Derwent, Margerie, 59; Thomas, 59.
 Devell, widow, 2, 8, 13, 19.
 Devereux, Sir John, 65.
 Doctor, Mr., 26.
 Doge, Hamo, Rector of St. Paul's, Canterbury, foundation of chantry by, 143.
 Donet, —, 27.
 Dorney Court, Bucks, linen-fold panelling from Faversham Abbey removed to, 134.
 Dover, 48, 49; Almshouses, 98, 99; grant of plot of land of the Dover Barony to any Freeman and his wife, 99; Lepers' Hospital, 97; Market Hall and Place, 98, 99; pottery, tiles, etc., found at, 155; St. Martin's le Grand Church, 98; St. Peter's Church, 99; sculptured head of Roman figure found at Queen Street, 156.
Dover Documents, 93; land charter, 99; grant of acre of land at Buck-

land, 96; letter of Attorney to receive possession and seisin of the Court Hall, etc., 98; licence to raise money towards improving the Harbour, 97; Shipping regulation, 93.
 Drewe, William, 53, 54.
 Dryland, Rich., 103.
 Dry Sandford, Abingdon, 63.
 Dunkyn, Thos., 104, 127.
 Dunstalle, *see* Tunstall.
 Dye, John, 36.
 Dyckson, John, 40, 45.
 Dydyers, Mr., 33.
 Dygg, John, alderman and bailiff of Canterbury, 83: —, 27, 39.
 Dygon, John, abbot of St. Austin's Abbey, inscription plate on coffin, 146.

E

Eastchurch (Hestchirche), chaplain of, 77.
 Edmonds, John, 103.
 Elam, Andrew, 49; Joan, 49, 50; John, 49; Thomas, 49; Wm., 49.
 Elles (Ells, Ellys), John, 12, 13, 21, 26, 27, 29, 34—36.
 Elmston, Church of, 51.
 Englisshe, Richard, 53.
 Estewell, Margery, 51; Thomas, 51.
 Eulysoolye, Baldewin, 59.
 Eyre, Robert, 103.

F

Faber, Hugh, 73; John, 68, 70—73, 75, 76, 78; Wm., 73.
 Fagg, Robert, 103.
 Faversham, 49; abbey, 101, 130; Abbey Green, 103; Abbey Street, 103; Anchor Inn, 137; annual fair, 107; Churchmead, 103; Flower de Luce Inn, 110; Globe Inn, 137; indenture of sale 1545 of lands, etc., in, 127; the Sextry, 103; The Thornehouse, 103; Upper Green, 127; Washhouse Croft, 103.
Faversham Abbey, Topographical Note on, by the Editor, 130; Note on, by C. H. Drake, 137.
 Faversham Abbey, culvert of, 137; date of foundation, 130; date of surrender, 130; description of buildings, 130, 137; reference to engravings of, 131; fireplaces, 131; gateways, 131—133; linen-fold

- panelling 134; panels, 134; refectory, 130; walls of, 137.
 Felcall, Ash, 57.
 Fenkyll, —, 19, 27, 33, 39.
 Feversham, Golstan de, 69.
 Finch (Fynch), Erasmus, 91; John, 103; Sir Wm., 28; W. Coles, 158.
 Finny's, Lord, 20.
 Fitz-Bernard, Ralph, 71.
 Fitzwalter, Joan, 65; Walter, 65.
 Fleusse, Nicholas, 61.
 Folehe son of Harding, 67.
 Folkestone, coins unearthed on Terlingham Farm and Capel Farm, 156; description of Roman cinerary urn, etc., found in Radnor Park, 156.
 Fooks (Foeks), Mr., 18; Thomas, 12.
 Forde (Foorde), Robert, 50; Wm., 60; Wm. atte, 55.
 Fourme, Anthony, 3.
 Fowle, Adam, 110.
 Fowler, Canon J. T., 150.
 Foxe, Thomas, 23.
 Frampton, Rev. T. S., notes by, 65.
 Francieis, Osbert, 69; Wm., 69.
 Franciscan Province of England, 81.
 Fraunces, Sir Thomas, 54.
 Fraunch, Sir Thomas, 53.
 Frenche (Frenshe, Frensshe, Frynche), John, 34, 40; Mr., 26, 35, 44, 46; Thomas, 1, 8, 13, 18, 23, 24, 33, 39, 42.
 Fugelestone (Fuclestone, Fughelstune), Adam de, 74, 75; Jacob de, 77.
 Fuller, John, 23.
 Fullerton, Myrrha, 152.
 Fulston manor in Sittingbourne, 74.
 Fyndon, Thomas, abbot of St. Austin's Abbey, 140.
 Fyshe (Fysshe), John, 9, 12 (2), 14, 18, 20; Mr., 46; Nicholas, 26, 33, 39, 41.

G

- Gable, gavel *or* gabol, explanation of, 72.
 Garton, Robert de, 64.
 Gason (Gauson), Simon, 55, 56.
 Gate, Reynold, 2, 3, 8, 13.
 Gates, Thomas, 49.
 Gawyn, —, 33.
 Geere (Gere), Henry, 42, 43, 46; Mr., 44; William, 42.
 Geline, Hamfred, 76; Walter, 76.
 George, Sir, 31.
 Gibbys (Gybbs), John, 2, 5, 8, 18, 19 (2).
 Giles, William, 53.

- Gnepehalst, John, 73.
 Goddard, —, 3.
 Godebold, Radl., 70, 74, 76; Ralph, 68, 70, 76.
 Godmundele, Walter de, 74.
 Godolphin, Sir Wm., 111.
 Gold, Thomas, 47.
 Goodbarn, Thomas, 49.
 Goodneston, 47; land at, called Dresgetts, 49; Hart, 49; Hillesdowne, 49; Holecombe, 49; Hoolebake, 49; Nashe, 49; Pedding, 49.
 Goore (Goere), Thomas, 9, 12, 14; *see also* a Goore.
 Gorsend, one of the Dover Thanet Liberties, 94.
 Goshall, Brooke Street, 53, 54.
 Green (Greene, Grene), Henry, 2, 8, 13, 19; John, 106; Sir John, 55; Robert, attack on Shakespeare by, 126.
 Greenwich, vaults or graves cut into at, 153.
 Gregory of Rokesley, mayor of London, bequest to Grey Friars by, 84.
Grey Friars of Canterbury, by A. G. Little, 79.
Griffin, Ralph, on The Lepers' Hospital, Swainestrey, 63.
 Guysborde, meaning of, 6.
 Gyests and giests, meaning of, 6.
 Gyllam, Mary, 29; Thomas, 1, 9, 10, 23, 29.
 Gylnot, John, 3.

H

- Habe, Barth. de la, 66; Thomas, 66.
 Hal, Christofer, 6.
 Hales, Sir Christopher, 89.
 Halkoce, John, 23.
 Halle, Sargent, 31, 32, 38.
 Hamons, —, 19.
 Hampton, Thomas, 147.
 Hardes, Thomas, 59 (2).
 Harfleet, Raymond, 51 (2); Thomas, 53.
 Harrison, Benjamin, 157; Wm., 112.
 Hart, John, 30; —, 21.
 Harvy, Bryan, 29.
 Haryes, Thomas, 58.
 Hearne's Diary, reference to remains of religious house in Murston in, 64.
 Heestede, Barthol. de, 74; Hosbert, 74; Richard, 74; Simon, 74; Tom. de, 74; Wm. de, 72, 74.
 Heelde, Wm. de la, 77.
 Hele, Richard, 58.

Henry III., death of, 144.
 Herne, 51.
 Herttlepe, Benedict de, 72.
 Hide, Ralf, 77; Walter, 77; Wm., 77.
 Hills, 49.
 Hilsey, John, Provincial of the Order of Friars Preachers, 87.
 Hobbs (Hobs), John, 14, 18, 23, 30, 34, 35, 40; —, 13.
 Hocken (Hockyn), Edmund, 50, 53.
 Hokeling, John de, 77; Wm. de, 77.
 Holbrok, Thos., 64.
 Holinshed, Raphael, 111, 112.
 Holinshed's Chronicle, reference to Arden's murder in, 106, 111; editors and publishers of, 111, 112; matter excised from, 112.
 Holyngborne, William, 147.
 Hooker *alias* Vowell, John, 112.
 Hoorne, —, 18.
Hope, Sir Wm. St. John, In Memoriam, 149; Mary, 152; Myrrha, 152; William, 149.
 Hornyngton, Ric., 64.
 Hosas (hopas), meaning of, 77.
 Hougham, pottery with piece of embossed pseudo-Samian ware found at Farthingloe Farm at, 156; Roman interments at, 156.
 Hougham, Bennet, 53; Stephen, 53.
 Hows, John, 55.
 Hubbard, Wm., 28.
 Huett, —, 3.
 Huffinton (Huftune), Alan de, 69, 75; Stephen de, 75; Wulward, 69.
 Hugesson, James, deed of gift to Dover by, 98, 99.
 Huking, John de, 75.
 Hunt (Huntt), Wm., 18, 19, 23, 28, 33, 34, 39, 42, 44, 46; —, 5.
Hussey, Arthur, on Ash Wills, 47.

I

Iekham, 48.
 Ightham, fragments of sixty urns found at, 157; Patchgrove Woods, fragments of urns, etc., found in, 157.

J

Jacobs, *History of Faversham*, reference to, 114.
 Jamys, John, 28.
 Jansun, John, 20.
 Jefferies, Mary, 152.
 Jenkyn, John, 33.

Jenkyson, John, 39; —, 26.
 Johnson, Elyn, 60.
 Joly, Stephen, 52.
 Jones, J. Bavington, 93.
 Jonnys, Lewys, 35.
 Jonson, —, 43.
 Joyner, Thomas, 58.
 Joys, —, 37.
 Jungwine, Hamund, 70.

K

Kacherell, *see* Cacherell.
 Kaistrete, Laurence de, 73; Roger de 73.
 Kantys, John, 64; Lucy, 64.
 Karver, Harry, 29.
 Kelsam (Kellsam), Mistress, 35; Peter, 27, 41.
 Kelsey (Kelsy), Wm., 3, 6.
 Ken, Thomas, 36.
 Kendall, Wm., 2; —, 8, 13.
 Kennet, —, 34.
 Kent, Geoffrey, 58.
 Kenton, William, 61.
 Keregrom, Aluord, 72.
 Keystreet, 73.
 King (Kyng), Ailward, 69; Henry, 43, 45; John, 75; Mistress, 44; Wm., 75.
 Kingsnoth, Adam de, Chamberlain of St. Austin's, benefactions to the monastery, 143.
 Kingsdown, church of, built by Abbot Roger II., 142.
 Kirtling, 102.
 Knocker, Edward, 98, 99.
 Knoll, 52.
 Knyght (Knyt), Antony, 4, 11, 12, 16, 33; Mr., 27, 35, 39.
 Koccys, Sir John, 29.
 Kyrrell, John, 59.

L

Larede, land at, 69.
 Laurence (Lawrence), Dorothy, 3, 4, 7; John, reference to letter to Crumwell about Nun of Kent, 87; Robert, 7; —, 3.
 Layton, Dr., 101.
 Le Bas, Rev. E. C., 155.
 Lees Court near Faversham, 104.
 Leisdune, Ric., 76; Uluord de, 76, 78.
 Lent, William, 58.
 Lerwyke, Robert, 14.
 Levyke, Hen., 57.
 Lewes (Lewies, Lewys, Lewysse), John, 53; Mr., 18, 19, 24, 42, 44

46 ; Nicholas, 24 ; Philippe, 46 ; Robert, alderman and Chamberlain of Canterbury, 9, 12, 14, 19, 23 ; Wm., 50.
 Ley, Mother, 34.
 Leysted, John, 30.
 Leyston, Mother, 35 (2).
 Lillo, George, the dramatist, 122.
 Linsted, 64, 98.
 Linsted (Lynsted), Francis, 28, 29, 34, 35 ; James, 29 ; Jordan de, 72 ; —, 24, 28, 29.
 Lisle, Lady, reference to letter to, 88 ; Lord, reference to Grey Friars of Canterbury, 85, 88.
 Liteprnd, John, 75.
Lives of the Archbishops of Canterbury, excised from Holinshed's Chronicle, 112.
 Lomeherst (Loneherst), John, 8, 13, 33 ; John, jun., 2.
 London, Peter, 26, 30, 33, 37, 43, 44, 46.
 London, 20, 48.
 Long, Adam, 69.
 Lovelace, Wm., 91.
 Luting, James, 66 ; Thedwin, 66.
 Luttre, Isabel, 64 ; John, 64.
 Lyer, meaning of, 6.
 Lyman, Richard, 54.
 Lynde, John, 57.

M

Machyn, Henry, 111.
 Manser, Stephen, notes on Sandwich district by, 154.
 Marlowe, Christopher, and the authorship of Arden of Faversham, 124.
 Marteyn, Wm., 5.
 May (Maye), George, 30, 36, 42, 43, 44 ; Mr., 45 ; Richard, 50.
 Merser, Thomas, 34.
 Michell, John, 61 ; William, 61.
 Milton (Middetune), chaplain of, 77.
 Milton by Sittingbourne, Roman tiles, etc., found at, 157 ; fourteenth-century windows opened up in Church, 158.
 Minster, silver coil of Alexander II. of Scotland found at, 154.
 Mirfyn, Alice, 102 (2) ; Edward, 102.
 Moland, Nicholas, 53.
 More, Sir Thomas, reference to letter to Crumwell about the Nun of Kent, 87.
 Morston (Moristone), Adam, 68, 71 ; Barthol. de, 64, 68, 70, 76, 78 ; Beatrice, 68 ; Everard, 71 ; Gervase, 71 ; Godebalde, 71 ; Joan de, 64 ;

Maud, 68 ; Mori de, 68, 71, 75, 76, 78 ; Reginald, 75 ; Simon, 68 ; Stephen, 64, 75 ; Thomas, 76, 78 ; Wm., 68 ; *see also* Murston.
 Mosby *or* Morsby, Cecily, 106—111 ; George *or* Thomas, 104—110 ; John, 111.
 Mosred, Henry, 57.
 Motekin, Wm., 72.
 Moyle, Sir Thomas, 101.
 Murston (Moriston), Thos. de, 66 ; Wm. de, 66 ; *see also* Morston.
 Murston, chaplain of, 67, 69, 70—72, 74—78 ; Elmley in, 63 ; farms called Great Heyham and Little Heyham in, 63 ; field called Hertesfeld in, 68 ; field called Holdeburghamme in, 67, 76 ; Herst in, 63 ; manor of, 63 ; rector of, 64, 75 ; Sutland in, 66.
 Mylls (Mylles), John, 46 ; —, 39.
 Mynott, Edmund, 4, 10, 15, 20, 25, 30, 36, 40.

N

Nayler, Mr., 29, 32, 34, 35 ; Mistress, 35.
 Nelle, Ash, land at, 50, 62 ; Nelle Way, 60.
 Nelmys, manor of, 59.
 Neme, John, 62.
 Nicholls (Nycalls, Nycolls), George, 24, 26, 33, 39 ; S., 157.
 Nonington, 47 ; Fredville in, 49.
 Norchoch, Hosbert de, 70.
 Norden (Northden), Isabel, 76 ; Thurstan, 77 ; Wm. de, 76.
 North, Lady Alice, 102 ; Christian, 102 ; Edward, 103 ; Sir Edward, 101, 102, 104 ; Mary, 102 ; Lady Mary, 102 ; Roger, 102 ; Sir Thomas, 102, 103, 113.
 Noryes, Alianore, 59 ; John, 58, 59 (5).

O

Odinden, John, 59.
 Oldfield, Thomas, 103.
 Omer, John, 50 ; Laurence, 50 ; Thomas, 58.
 Ophosen in Ash, land at, 56.
 Overland, chapel of, 52, 54, 56.
 Oxford, New College, deeds relating to Lepers' Hospital, Swainestrey, at, 66.
 Oxinbridge (Oxinbregge, Oxynbrygge), Jerom, 9, 18, 43, 44, 45 ; Thomas, 1, 8, 13, 18.

P

- Page, Geoffrey, 58 ; Nicholas, 58.
 Paramor, William, 62.
 Paramor Grange, near Ash, mural paintings on walls found in, 153.
 Pargrave, Wm., 13.
 Parmentar, Wm., 69.
 Parre, Stephen, 49.
 Parrett, Richard, 103.
 Parson, Mr., 27, 28.
 Paryng yeron, meaning of, 17.
 Payyour, John, 17.
 Pawcherst, Benedict, 59.
 Paygh, John, 60.
Payne, George, on Researches and Discoveries in Kent, 155.
 Payns, —, 22.
 Peckham, Friar John, 81.
 Peddyngge, land called Wyeos in, 58.
 Pembyell (Pemble), Peter, 2, 8, 13, 19.
 Peny, John, 51 ; Nicholas, 58 ; William, 56.
 Percy, Thomas, 9.
 Perrires (Perers, Purerc), Hugh de, 67 ; Robert de, 67, 71—73, 76 ; Wm. de, 67, 71—73, 75, 76.
 Pery, Gervase, 58 ; Isabella, 58 ; Richard, 58.
 Pett, William, 50.
 Pevinton, church of, 51.
 Pikenot, John, builder of the frater on north side of Gt. Cloister, Canterbury, 3.
 Pirie, Rob. de, 71 ; Simon de, 71 ; Wm. de, 71.
 Pistoke, land in, 70.
 Pistoke, John de, 75 ; Ralf de, 71, 73, 74 ; Robert de, 75 ; Walter de, 71.
 Play entitled *The Lamentable and True Tragedie of M. Arden of Feversham in Kent*, 113 ; author of, 124 ; description of the play, 114—122 ; various editors of, 113.
 Poitou, Adam, 75 ; Alex., 75, 77 ; Turstan, 75, 77.
 Pope, Sir Thos., 101.
 Potell of Oil, measure of, 30.
 Potter (Potyar), Daniel, 7, 9, 22.
 Potyn, Nic., 65.
 Pounder, Cecily, 106.
 Preston, Alice, 64 ; Peter de, 64.
 Prestre, Adam, 73 ; Leward, 73 ; Roger le, 73.
 Prowde, James, 3, 9.
 Prune, —, 109.
 Puckleshall, chaplain of, 71 ; Leper Hospital of St. James, 71.
 Purie, Adam de, 69.
 Pyllebyre Coots, meaning of, 7.

R

- Radfield (Roldefeld), in Tong, chaplain of, 68 ; free chapel at, 68.
 Ragget, Mr., 154.
Researches and Discoveries in Kent, 1915—1919, 153.
 Review, A Saunter through Kent with Pen and Pencil, vol. xiii., by Charles Igglesden, 163.
 Reymyshe, John, 24.
 Reynolds (Raynolds), John, 2 ; Sir Stephen, 48.
 Ricard, John, 61.
 Rich, Hugh, warden of Grey Friars, 85, 86 ; Sir Richard, 101.
 Richard, Bishop of Dover, Commission to visit the friaries in England to receive their seals, printed in Wilkins' *Councils*, 89.
 Richborough, 49, 51 ; some foundations of, discovered, 154.
 Ride, Stephen de, 77.
 Rigden, William, 54.
 Risby, Father Richard, 86.
 Robert of Battle, abbot of St. Austin's Abbey, 140 ; struggle of, for independence of Abbey and note on the privileges granted by the Roman pontiffs, 140, 141.
 Rochetts, meaning of, 28.
 Rockingham Castle, Northants, deeds relating to property at Faversham, 101, 103, 127.
 Rodmeresham, Alan de, 73 ; John Gnepehalst de, 69 ; Jordan de, 73 ; Levine, 74 ; Synose de, 69 ; Wm. de, 74.
 Rodmersham, chaplain of, 67—69, 75, 76 ; farm called Pitstock in, 70 ; land called La Cumbe, 67, 72, 75 ; vicar of, 71, 72, 77.
 Roger, John, 48 ; Sir John, 51.
 Roger II., abbot of St. Austin's Abbey, Canterbury, 139 ; building by, 142 ; death of, 144 ; inscription plate on coffin, 140, 146 ; particulars of his life, 140, 141 ; tomb of, 139.
 Rolf, Mary, 91 ; Thomas, purchaser of Grey Friars, 91.
 Roose, Wm., 2.
 Rose, Gregory, 27, 29.
 Rotlan, Francis, 23.
 Ruberge (Roberge), Adam de, 67, 68, 71, 73, 74, 76 ; Walter de, 68, 71, 73, 76.
 Ruffus, Robert, 70, 76 ; Roger, 70.
 Ruheberge (Robergo), Adam de, 70, 78.
 Russell, John, 36.

Rutland, Francis, 18; Mr., 9, 10, 11, 14.
 Rydle, James, 39.
 Rytchemond, Paul, 3, 12.

S

St. Austin's Abbey, Canterbury,
 141, *see* Canterbury; refusal of
 archbishop to give benediction to
 abbot-elect in his own monastery,
 141.

St. Francis of Assisi, some particulars
 of, 79.

Salmon, John, 13; —, 17.

Salter, Rev. H., 63.

Sandwich, 2, 8, 13, 17, 24, 27, 33, 39,
 47—49, 51, 56, 59; Cornmarket,
 59; Old House at corner of Quay
 Lane, 154; pointed arches found
 under house between Pillory Gate
 and Barbican, 153; St. Mary's, 49,
 53, 59; St. Peter's, 52, 59; tene-
 ments and land called The Hove
 (formerly Swan), in, 59.

Sare (Sarre, Sayre), John, 49; Mr.,
 29; Stephen, 24, 27, 44, 45.

Saunder, John, 48.

Saunderson, Michael, 107, 110, 111;
 Sir William, 58.

Savage, Ralph de, 68.

Savery, Stephen, 60.

Sawner, Lambert, 62.

Scandeforde, Ric. de, 71.

Seonnington, Alex. de, 74, 75; Robert
 de, 75.

Scotland, abbot of St. Austin's Abbey,
 inscription plate on coffin of, 145.

Scott (Scotte, Skot), Christopher, 42,
 46; Thomas, 6.

Scotus, Duns, 81.

Scrope, Henry, Lord, 102; Mary, Lady,
 102.

Scyetts of gold paper, meaning of, 16.

Sentnicholas, Thomas, 60.

Septvans, Alice, 59.

Serlinges (Serflinges, Serhlinges).
 Aluord, 72, 73, 77; Celestria, 68;
 Hamo, 68; Ralf de, 68.

Sethe, John, 51.

Shakebag (Loosebag), George, 107.

Shakespeare, William, some par-
 ticulars of, 112.

Sheppey, 59; coins found at, 154;
 Siringdune in, 67.

Shirborne, Walter, 48.

Sirlande, John de, 77; Rob. de, 77.

Sittingbourne, 63; field called Niken-
 acre, in, 69; vicar of, 69, 70, 74,
 76, 78.

Skore, Mr., 42.

Smarden, 61.

Smythe, Patrycke, 43, 46.

Snelson, —, 27.

Snoddowne (Snowdown), Andrew, 55,
 61.

Sokeling, John, 75; Peter, 75; Robert,
 75; Wm., 75.

Soly, Nicholas, 60.

Somer, Robert, 75.

Sondes, Earl, 101, 104; Sir George,
 130; George, Earl of Feversham, 104.

Sowthosand, —, 61.

Spensar, —, 22.

Spert, Gregory, 24.

Spilman, Thomas, grant of lands of
 Grey Friars to, 85, 89, 90.

Sprockett, meaning of, 6.

Squire (Suyr), Alice, 102; Wm., 3.
 Stafford, Eliz., 110, 111.

Stafford in Chislet, land in, 52.

Stalling, meaning of, 6.

Staniburst, Richard, 112.

Staple, 48.

Staundon, Agnes, 64; Wm. de, 64.

Stocke, John, 41.

Stonard, Thomas, 49.

Stourmouth, 49.

Stow, John, 112.

Stowmarket, Suffolk, St. Peter, 48.

Strensham, Robt., 103; Tho., 103.

Strood, 52; grave of a Jute found in
 Woodstock Road, 158.

Sturrey, 51.

Sudlande, Hamund de, 67.

Sussan, John, 65.

**Swainestrey, The Lepers' Hos-
 pital at, by Ralph Griffin, 63;**

chapel of, 63, 64; Deeds relating
 to, 63; grant of Fair to, 63, 65;
 Fines relating to, 64, 65; grant of
 protection, 65; proctors of, 67—73.

Swanetun, Ralph de, 69.

Swann (Swan), John, 33, 35; Master,
 24, 28; Mistress, 4, 10, 14, 15, 20,
 25, 30, 32, 36, 38, 40, 41; Thomas,
 9; —, 3.

Sweinestri, Edith, 73; Hawise, 74;
 Ralf de, 73, 74.

Swingfield near Dover, 63.

Swynbanke, Sir Elward, 60.

Symson, Thomas, 59.

Synkley, William, 61.

System, Symon, 65.

T

Taverner, Symon, 75.

Taylor, Alice, 47; Robert, 47.

Tellebene, Aluot, 75.

Tenet, Rich. de, 74.
 Tewkysbury, Wm., 7, 9.
 Thacher, John, 32.
 Tharangell, Myghell, 26.
 Thomas, Prior of Christ Church,
 Canterbury, reference to letter to
 Crumwell, 86.
 Thompson, A. Hamilton, 147.
 Thorle, Hubert, 65.
 Thorn, Ailward at, 69; Ailwyn, 69.
 Thorne, Nicholas, abbot of St.
 Austin's Abbey, 140.
 Thornton, Henry, 97.
 Thurnham, land in, 71; vicar of, 71.
 Thynne, Francis, 112, 125; Sir John,
 125; Wm., 112.
 Toggehose, Alan, 72, 76; Edith, 71;
 Florence, 67, 69, 70, 72, 76; Simon,
 72; Stephen, 67, 69—72, 76;
 Thomas, 69; Wm., 69—72, 74, 76,
 77.
 Toke, Robert, 61.
 Tomson, Dydyer, 26, 33.
 Tong (Tang), parson of, 76; vicar of,
 71.
 Tovi (Toni), Peter, 75.
 Tramell, Sir William, 55.
 Trewell, William, 52.
 Tuke, Sir Bryan, 101.
 Tunstall (Dunstall), chaplain of, 69,
 74, 76, 78; manor called Woodstock
 and Pitstock in, 70.
 Twitham manor in Wingham, 48.
 Twypoole, Isabell, 50.
 Tye, Nic., 65.

U

Underdown, George, 29, 35, 40.
 Upton, Henry, 50.
 Usborne, Hamon, 41.

V

Veruwe, Geoffrey de la, 77.
 Vincett, S., note on the Friary of
 Grey Friars, Canterbury, 79.
 Virgate of land, measure of, 68.
 Vydean, James, 1, 7, 8, 12, 13, 18, 28,
 42; Simon, 7, 13.
 Vyllers (Vyellowre), Stephen, 14; —,
 14.

W

Wainfleet (Wanflett), Thomas, 14, 28,
 35; —, 40.
 Walker, Thomas, 30, 33, 42, 44.
 Waller (Waler), Richard, 24, 26, 40;
 —, 24.

Wallsend, 52, 53, 56.
 Warde, John, 35.
 Warden, silver coin of Henry III.
 found at, 155.
 Wardune, Helewise, 77; Robt. de, 77;
 Simon de, 77.
 Ware, land in, 52, 55, 58.
 Waredown, 52, 57; Ferdynge in, 52.
 Warefield, 55.
 Warham, Archbishop, 51, 61.
 Warland, Henry de, 69, 74, 77.
 Water, Gilbert, 55.
 Waterfield, Gilbert, 51.
 Watson, Cristofer, 54; Rev. Went-
 worth, 137.
 Weaver, Walter, 76.
 Webb, Mr., 28, 42, 46.
 Weddington in Ash, 49, 53.
 Well, Richard, 58.
 Wellbregge, land at, 57.
 Wells, Roger, 27, 28, 35.
 Wenge, Simon de, 67—73.
 Westcliffe, John, 59.
 Westmarsh, messuage and land called
 Poyndes in, 56.
 Whetefeld, land called, 61.
 White, Edward, 113.
 Whitechapel church, 51.
 Whitley, T. W., 155.
 Widegate, Eilgar de, 73; Elmer de,
 76; Florence de, 73, 76; John de,
 69, 73, 75, 76; Laurence, 71, 73;
 Norman, 71; Ralph, 68, 69, 72, 73,
 74, 76; Roger de, 73; Walter de,
 76; Wm., 71.
 Wigod, Walter, 70, 76, 78.
 William of Occam, 81.
 Williams, John, 51.
 Wimund, Vitalis, 69.
 Winchester, St. Swithun, agreement
 with St. Austin's Abbey, 142.
 Wingham, 47, 48, 51; chantry in, 48;
 Twitham manor in, 48; Wingham
 Barton manor in, 61.
 Withe, Reginald, 69.
 Wolf, Reginald, printer and pub-
 lisher of Holinshed's Chronicle,
 111, 112.
 Wood, Agnes, 29; George, 29; Rich-
 ard, 29, 34, 35, 40.
 Woodnesborough (Wodensborough),
 48; land at, 49.
 Woodward, Robert, 51.
 Worcester, Christian, Countess of,
 102; Wm. Somerset, Earl of, 102.
 Wren (Wrenne), Roger, 76; Wm.,
 51.
 Wrotham, skeletons of Jutish settlers
 found at, 158; iron spearhead and
 ornaments found at, 158.
 Wryght, Sir John, 34, 36.

Wulfrie I., abbot of St. Austin's
Abbey, inscription on coffin plate
of, 145.
Wulfrie II., abbot of St. Austin's
Abbey, 145.
Wye, 61.
Wygmore, Mr., 39.
Wymblingswold, 47.
Wynchepe, Wm., 59.

Wynters, —, 27.
Wyston, —, 37.

Y

York, Henry, Duke of, Constable of
the Castle of Dover, 94.
Youngson, Robert, 96.





